United Order and trying to school ourselves in the theories, hoping to practice it in our lives.

May 26. I worked on WPA at the pile bridge at 42nd So. 4th West under Steve [Shorty] Leatham. Fixed stove and water pipes for Rula at 1449 E. 17th So. St.

May 27. At the Bridge again. Conducted a goodly number at dancing and program at Jentzsch home.

May 28. Went to work at 33rd So. 4th West but was sent to 42nd So. 8th East.

May 29. Sunday School at Boss home. At Liberty Park a while with some of my children. Conducted our Junior Theo. Class at Boss's at night. Uncle Rone and family visited with us.

May 30. Memorial Day and a National Holiday. Edson, Beth, and some of the children and I helped Royal Matson pull his Fordson tractor about trying to start it, but we didn't get it going. Our little Karl fell from the truck recieving a severe bump and cut on the head. My family (mostly) spent a while in the mouth of Emigration Canyon.

May 31. At Bridge work (42nd So. 5th E.) under Steve Ellinger.

I conducted our Priesthood class at 8 p.m. in the absence of our senior leader Louis Kelsch. Bro. Joseph W. Musser was present and spoke to us upon the marriage relation and made reference to Section 132, D.& C. Said, "Joseph the Prophet dictated to John Taylor more of that revelation while in Carthage Jail just before the murder took place." He (Bro. Musser) also spoke pointedly of the words, "covenants, oaths, bonds, and expectations," especially emphasizing the word 'expectations' and explained it, because men are approaching women with the hope of getting them for wives when those women are already vowed to someone else. "If the brethren would come to the proper authority before they go to the women, they would be given an honest answer, and in so doing would avoid an embarrassing situation." Bro. Musser also said, "I am prepared to say to you brethren that if you try all you can and prepare your heart and seek the Lord and do your full part in trying to enter into plural marriage, and are not able to do it, I promise you as a servant of the Lord, holding the sealing powers with others, that that blessing will not be withheld from you, even tho you should pass away before attaining it; but during the Millennium, those things will be taken care of in a proper manner." The speaker also spoke frankly upon the sexual relations, urging that men have no right to sexual relation (even with his own wife), only at her solicitation; and sometimes brethren are required to fast sexually, and during such times must not yield to such solicitations even tho he must leave the bed and go elsewhere.

June 1. A beautiful morning. The earth looks truly beautiful—flowers growing profusely, trees, lawns, and all vegitation rising to glorify God.

I worked at the bridge on 5th E. Attended class at Darger's at night.

June 2. At the bridge. Also 3rd and 4th.

June 5. Sunday School held at our house, 2393 So. 5th E. About 60 present. We (some of us) attended testamony meeting at Jentzsch home. Many good testamonies were borne. I conducted our Junior Theological class at Boss home. Visited Morris Kunz' home and Laura Barlow.

June 6. Our son Karl Warner is 6 years old to-day.[2] I worked at the 5th E. Bridge and shopped in evening.

June 7. At the Bridge from 8 a.m. to 6:30 p.m.

At our priesthood meeting at night at Cleveland's, Bro. Edward Grainger (age 21) was confirmed a member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints. The gift of the Holy Ghost was conferred upon him and [he was] ordained a priest by Jos. W. Musser. Sister Mary Cox (age 15) and a small girl, _____ Kilgrow, [were] confirmed also—the three of them having been baptized today by Bro. Worth Kilgrow.

June 8. At the bridge. Attended class at Darger's at night.

June 9. Fixed screens at Mrs. Quero's apts. (437 - 3rd Ave.) and at Kemetsch home, 744 E. So. Temple.

Attended graduation exercises at the South High School to-night. Kathryn is one of the 704 graduates. She looks beautiful in her new gown. This class was a beautiful sight. Dr. Worlton gave the address to the graduates, and among his expressions was this statement: "And to-day, no one knows the answer to war, disease, crime, or poverty." He told the class of problems that await solutions and confront the students. I thot, 'What a situation—after all that the prophets have said of the ills of mankind, that such a statement be made.'

June 10. I worked at 33rd So. 4th West to- day and conducted our dance and program at the Jentzsch home. Modine Allred and Howard Clark, her fiancé, came during the party. We have been looking for them for a week. (He from Blackfoot and she from Emmett, Idaho.)

[2] Karl's correct birthday is June 11th

June 11. At the culvert and head-gate work on 33rd So. to-day. Howard Clark and Modine and Bro. Mondfranc [?] visited with us.

June 12. Sunday School at the Zitting home, 1740 So. Main St. I took several of our children to the Jordan Park and while there conversed with Sister Rhea Kunz who was there with children. Rhea was the only woman witness to the conferring of Priesthood upon 4 men on Feb. 2, 1929, and said she often thot of that event and remembers this statement by Bro. Lorin C. Woolley who officiated in this confirmation, viz: "This is a very important day." I also remember this incident and statement. Some months later, at the home of Jos. Leslie Broadbent, 1449 E. 17th South, Bro. Lorin was asked by Morris why he ordained us in this manner (refering to the incident on Feb. 2, 1929). Bro. Woolley asked him (Morris), "Just how did I ordain you boys?" At the hesitancy of Morris to comment, he (Bro. Woolley) asked me, and I explained as I remembered it—that "You gave us the priesthood without limit. We were not limited to any office." Bro. Woolley answered, "That is right. I ordained you boys exactly as the Lord wanted me to." My conversation with Rhea was along these lines, and I appreciate her love and devotion to the truth, and I say, May God Bless you forever, dear sister.

Rhea Kunz

I think often of the above incident and realize my immense weaknesses and it seems my failings before the Lord. I ask help from thee or of thee, O Father in Heaven, in Jesus name, amen.

May none read the above account—only those who have the right, according to your sight, my Father in Heaven.

I conducted our Junior Theological class at night at the Boss home. Uncle Rone and Bro. A. N. Pettit visited us, also Rulon and Ruth Allred.

June 13. At the WPA works (33rd So. 4th W.) 3-1/2 hours and thru for the month. I conversed on plural marriage with truck driver Edw. Hancock who is much opposed to that principle.

Edson and I moved Art. Halliday from 654 So. 10th E. to 273 Flowers Court. Winnie and I visited Bro. Mondfrance and family at 454 Denver Street. Marvin and Clarence Allred came.

June 14. I helped Alfred Blainey of Draper, Utah, fix some doors for Edw. Price of Draper. I visited Russel Kunz.

Attended and conducted Priesthood class at night. Bro. Jos. Musser spoke to us on the law of the Tenth or Tithing to be observed by us now until the United Order is further observed. He said this is the best insurance against want. "I promise you that those who observe this law shall not want for bread, for I hesitate to tell you of the seriousness of the depression that is coming. I have been told to tell you this."

June 15. Fixing the truck and Calsomining at 1340 - 4th E.

June 16. Fixing the truck and writing. Ianthius W. Barlow and wife Violet and daughter May visited with us.

June 17. Repairing the truck and had it inspected, as all motor vehicles were required to pass examination.

A maternity bundle shower was held at our house at 1340 - 4th E. for my sister Violet Barlow. A large crowd of sisters came and brot necessary things. During the party I conversed with I.W. and Roy Barlow, Del Pace, David Darger, Geo. Woodruff, and Arnold Boss at the Boss home.

During the day I assisted I.W. Barlow to fix his truck. He related to me that during his sick spell, while living in Pleasant Grove, Utah, in the winter of 1928-1929 (March 1929), Uncle Lorin Woolley came to administer to him for his sickness... "and during that administration restored upon me all my former gifts and blessings and conferred the Priesthood without limit also."

June 18. Around home. For several days my children have been afflicted with a sickness which went thru all the smaller ones. Our administrations with Holy oil always helps them.

Marvin and Clarence Allred are with us every day (for a few days) and are paying special attention to Kathryn and Mary.

June 19. Sunday School held at Boss home (360 Harrison). A goodly number present and interesting history brot out concerning the year 1862 and the passing of civil law against the Mormon religion by the U.S. Government. The only laws ever made against the religeous belief of any people by the United States is against the Mormons.

Our family fasted and prayed for my dear mother (Martha Jessop) who is very ill some of the time.

I attended our meeting of the saints at the Jentzsch home at 2 p.m. Chas. F. Zitting presided. He spoke of

some scientific phenomena which was to me mostly man-made conclusions pertaining to falling stars. I was called to speak and felt led to say that "I am interested only in that which God has revealed and will reveal." Bro. F. M. Darter and C. F. Zitting both spoke of 12 worlds or planets in the solar system or Adam's worlds and speculated on these things. Myrtle and Rulon Allred and Joseph Petersen of Garfield also spoke.

I conducted our junior class at night at Boss's.

Marvin and Clarence Allred are with us some time each day.

June 20. I was doing jobs around home until evening, then Bro. Jos. Musser drove in from Cache Valley (Millville) bringing my darling Mother and Fawn and two children. I was indeed happy to seem them, especially Mother feeling better and able to ride down here. She and Fawn went to Rula's (1449 E. 17th So. St.).

In later evening I drove Mother to see Violet and I.W. Barlow. We found them at Roy Barlow's. Roy and wife Ellen prepared a nice supper for us. Mother also visited with Maleta then slept at Rula's where she is a real comfort to Allie (in her confinement, baby girl).

June 21. By appointment I drove Joseph Musser and Moroni Jessop to visit with Dan Bateman at his home in West Jordan. Dan's body is very weak but his mind is clear and his testamony firm as he related to us of his reasons for the truth. As we drove away, Joseph said, "Dan is firm, and you can't change Dan."

Uncle Rone told me (tho it seems that I have learned it before) of a meeting to be held at Carthage, Illinois, on June 27, 1944, exactly 100 years from the very hour of the Martyrdom and on the very spot or place of it. Uncle Rone told me that Joseph Musser "told me that I would be there at that meeting." I am very anxious about this meeting, for I feel that it is very important, and I desire to be there also and see and hear Joseph the Prophet and others from Heaven if it's the will of the Lord, for I do desire to be worthy.

I assisted Joseph to gather some books. Mother and Fawn came, also Violet and May. Jay is laid off from work, so he drove them to Millville in Don's car, which they drove from there.

I conducted our Priesthood class held at Cleveland's. Bro. Frank H. Harris was with us and gave us some testamonies, viz: that while in Mexico, Apostle Owen Woodruff prophesied that the principle of Plural Marriage would never be taken from the earth; also one time Apostle Francis M. Lyman came down there with the intention of severely chastising the saints for not doing away with plural marriage. Anthony W. Ivins was President of the stake and arose and said, "Before Bro. Lyman talks, I want to say a few words, which is this: that we want Bro. Lyman to know that all plural marriages performed up to now have been sanctioned by the church." Bro. Lyman was rendered unable to do as he intended. John W. Taylor was present and said amen to Apostle Woodruff's statement and said that there should never be a year in which children should not be born under that covenant. Bro. Harris told of his mother (a daughter of Hyrum Smith the Patriarch) telling him many times that when she was a girl, she was present in the home of Jos. Smith the Prophet and saw and heard him as he sealed a plural wife to her father. Emma Smith and others were present also.

Jun. 22. Having been invited by Bro. Wm. Stokes of Clearfield to come get some peas, several of my family, Marvin and Clarence Allred, [and] three of Uncle Rone's family drove to Stokes' in our truck and pulled a lot of peas. We returned and fixed up our washing machine and wringer to shell them. We shelled peas until dark and was at it again in the early morning of 23rd.

Jun. 23. About noon time I.W. Barlow and son Mack called for me to go with them to Millville. I could hardly leave, but Edson and Maleta and Beth said they would go ahead with it and urged me to go on. So after much waiting around town for Mack, we left Salt Lake City about 4 p.m., arriving in Millville about 7 p.m. My darling mother was quite poorly, having difficulty to breathe. We all cared for her all we could [and] administered to her which brot temporary relief.

Jun. 24. Spent the day around Father's home fixing a leaky hydrant and the old car chasis [sic] for a wagon. In evening Father, Mother, I.W. and Violet and I drove to the home of Bro. John Bistline and family in North Logan. This gentle ride seemed to bring relief to our darling mother. During the nights Mother suffers much fatigue and pains in her neck and chest. Chas. Zitting and Rulon Allred also spent the evening at Father's, and Rulon rubbed and worked with Mother, which brot relief.

Jun. 25. At 8 a.m. Marvin Allred and my son Edson called at Millville on their way to Marvin's home in Emmett, Idaho.

Worked in Father's garden after a brief visit and breakfast with Eslie Jensen and family. We obtained strawberries from the old Jessop farm owned by Hyrum Bitters. Ate strawberries and cream, then I.W. and Violet, Father, Mother and I drove to the home of my brother Dowayne at Clifton, Idaho. His wife Pearl fixed us a fine dinner; and after a visit for two or three hours, we drove back to Millville. Mother enjoyed the trip.

As Winnie was ill when I left home, I felt that I must go home, so we (I.W. and Violet, Mack, Jay, and I) drove on to Salt Lake City. Winnie was better.

Jun. 26. Sunday School was held at our house (1340 So. 4th E.). 65 were present.

Spent the p.m. around home and with Beth and some of the children at Liberty Park.

About 6 p.m. Richard Jessop and Wife Ida and children Jesse and Jerry and baby Annie Von and Warren Black arrived from New Harmony, Ut. (near Cedar City). We spent the evening with them, and they went to Morris Kunz' for the night (except Gene and Jerry, who stayed with my boys Lorin and Paul).

Jun. 27. About 4:30 a.m. Bro. Boss brot a phone message from Millville that My Mother was not expected to live. I prayed for her again and hurried to tell Richard and Violet. Did some necessary jobs, then hurried to Millville in Jay's old Buick car to find that my own beautiful and heavenly mother had died at about 15 minutes to 4 this a.m.

Allie and Rula have also arrived from Salt Lake City, and Victor and Ruby from Ogden. All of us mourned the loss of this noble soul. Undertaker John M. Richards had taken her to prepare for burial, so that I did not see her. After [me], Richard and company arrived, and Sylmar had arrived before me. We discussed plans of program and clothes, etc., and we decided with Father that we would not ask for the church house, nor would we accept it, only on condition that we would be permitted to carry out our own program unmolested.

At evening Rula and David Broadbent and I returned to Salt Lake City, consulted with Joseph Musser, and employed Sister Minnie Raymond at 68 Canyon Road (this city) to make the clothes for my mother (I mean the temple clothes). We learned from her that she had been called to this work (making temple clothes) thru Pres. Jos. F. Smith. She was told by him to "Never make merchandise of it, and you shall never want for the necessities of life." She declared to us, "This has been fulfilled." Stated also that she has been shown three times by heavenly beings the true patern [sic] of these clothes and that Joseph the Prophet was given these paterns from heaven. Many incidents did she relate.

Upon arriving home I found Winnie feeling much better. She has taken a gall stone remedy of olive oil and lemon juice and salt and has been relieved of many gall stones.

This day is 94 years since the martyrdom of Joseph and Hyrum at Carthage, Illinois.

Jun. 28. I reported to Violet and others of Mother's death. It brot sorrow to all. Many little jobs did I do. About 8 a.m. Leonard Black drove in bringing Vergel and wife Verna and three children, Fred and wife Lydia, John Barlow and wife Mattie and baby, they having driven all night. They soon went on to Millville. I fixed a sink outlet for Rula. Got a tent from Store.

Jun. 29. I drove to Millville, taking with me Lorin, Paul, and David [Broadbent], and my sister Ruby Eschler of Odgen. We took along the Temple Clothes for my darling mother prepared by Sister Minnie Raymond and Rula. Rula has done all in her power to assist us, and I appreciate her love and devotion.

Ruby and I drove on to Logan to the undertaking parlors where we beheld the face of the mortal remains of our mother. I feel like I'm in a sort of trance, only partly concience [sic] of what is going on. We, with Father and the others of the family who were present (Richard, Vergel, Fred, Mattie, Ruby, Fawn, and I), selected a casket. Aunts Fannie Olson, Mary Y. Hulse, and Esther Eliason dressed the corpse and the Undertaker John M. Richards and his son-in-law Vern Yeates (my cousin) soon brot the body home to Millville. Many people called and expressed sympathy and brot flowers, even many who have been much opposed to our belief in plural marriage. The Bishop (Sylvester Anderson) came and offered us the ward house and promised not to object to our program at all. For this we are thankful to God, and we desire only His will to be done.

All during the day and evening friends called.

Jun. 30. Carloads of friends and family members began coming in at an early hour and detail[ed] arrangements of the program were made.

At 1:30 p.m., we took a last mortal look at that form that has functioned so dearly and untiringly for us all and thousands of others. We bade a farewell kiss upon her brow, now so cold that we know that the soul is not there. J. L. Jessop Jr., Seth Jessop, Delmont Jessop, Donald Wayman, [and] Lynn and Merle Anderson, all grandsons, were the pall bearers.

Program at 2 p.m. at the Meeting house:

Introduction of Bro. Jos. W. Musser by Eslie Jensen;

Bro. Musser took charge of the service;

(On account of a misunderstanding, the ward choir did not render any numbers, altho we had supposed two songs would be rendered by them.)

First song: "My Father Knows" - Jos. Bistline;

Prayer: Moroni Jessop;

Instrumental trio: Brough Bros. of Odgen - "Lay my Head Beneath a Rose";

Remarks: Louis Kelsch of Salt Lake City;

Jenna Vee Morrison sang: "O Dry Those Tears" (Myrtle Allred acc[ompanist]);

Remarks: Martin Olson [of] Millville;

Myrtle and Lula Yeates (Mother's Nieces of Nibley) sang: "The End of a Perfect Day" (Veola Olson acc.);

Remarks: Susie Barlow of Short Creek, Ariz.;

Edw. Christensen of Salt Lake sang "Lonesome" (Julie Eliason Acc.);

Remarks: Jos. W. Musser of Salt Lake City.

Alma Yeates ([of] Nibley) offered the benediction, and in the prayer attempted to preach a sermon for Heber J. Grant and prayed for God's forgiveness for Mother for the life she had lived. My Brother Fred, in suming [sic] up this prayer after the funeral, aptly put it this way: "He (Uncle Al. Yeates) thot he knocked a home run, but it was a foul."

At the cemetary John Y. Barlow dedicated the grave and Reed Brough and sons of Ogden beautifully rendered a Quartet, "Will There Be Any Stars in My Crown." A rain storm hurried the people away. Our own darling mother lies in the grave, and we weep among each other, silently feeling a loss that we cannot express.

Many family members and friends remained at the house during the evening and quite a number went home. Bishop Sylvester Anderson came expressing kindness and sympathies.

A meeting was held at the house, John Y. Barlow conducting. Rulon C. Allred, John Bistline, and others spoke well. John Y. Barlow said the Brethren who have been called to the high positions (meaning himself, Jos. Musser, C. F. Zitting, LeGrand Woolley, and Louis Kelsch) are in the same position as the Apostles were when Jesus said unto them, "Tarry until ye are endowed from on high."

Winnie, Maleta, Jay, Edith, and Ethel went on home to Salt Lake. Beth stayed at home willingly to care for some of the little ones and to assist my sister Violet Barlow who is expecting any hour. Violet was the only living child of Mother's not at her funeral. (11 children living, 79 grandchildren, 3 great-grandchildren.)

Jul. 1. I assisted Richard, Fred, Vergel, John Y. B., Leonard and Warren Black, and my Father and Don to load some machinery onto a truck. Vergel and I and some of the boys hoed Father's garden above the canal.

We prepared to go home to Salt Lake, so about 5:30 p.m. I drove our truck with Fred and wife Lydia, Kathryn, Kathleen, James, Jesse, Paul, Lorin, Gene, and Jerry (all Jessops) to Salt Lake City. A hard rain fell in route wetting all who could not ride in the cab. We stopped for a few moments at Victor Eschler's (3262 Stevens Ave., Odgen) and reached home about 10 p.m. Found all quite well.

This day Fawn related to me a dream of conversing with Leslie (Broadbent) (her husband) and of him kissing mother at Fawn's urge to do so, and he turning to me with this remark, "Yes, Lyman, there's going to be a funeral in Millville." Other items in the dream also.

Father felt keenly our parting, as did we also. His wife Annie and sons Tommy, Albert, and William; Fawn and family of 4; Allie and babe; and Don and my daughter Ruth remain at the home in Millville.

Edson is home from Emmett, Idaho.

Jul. 2. I feel keenly a hurt in my back since yesterday so that I move about with difficulty. Tried to assist Richard, Fred, and Warren to get loaded and be off for their homes 300 to 400 miles south. They didn't get off until 5 a.m. of 3rd. (Lorin went with them.)

Jul. 3. Sunday. Sunday School at 1740 - Main St. Meeting at Jentzsch home at 2 p.m.

I'm still very lame in the back. Rulon Allred treated me for the pains, but I'm still very lame.

I remained at home during the evening conversing with Uncle Moroni. We have conversations of priesthood as few converse because of our acquaintance with Elders (and Prophets they are) John W. and Lorin Woolley; and Uncle Rone's memory is keener than mine, it seems, and he lived with these men more than I, and they told him much. I enjoy his company. He and I and some others are convinced that Jos. W. Musser holds positions in the Priesthood above John Y. Barlow. John (we are fully satisfied) has been called by Revelation from God, and John claims he holds all the keys and rights and powers of the Holy Priesthood and stands above any other man on earth at the present time. These claims of John's do not seem to fully satisfy our reasoning on these matters, and We (Uncle Rone and I) desire the word of the Lord on the matter. Several others are of the same mind as we, while others of our brethren are of the same mind as is John. May heaven straighten us out on these matters and all others, for we desire only truth and righteousness, I ask in Jesus name, Amen.

Jul. 4. Firecrackers are popping everywhere as people celebrate this Independence Day anaversary.

About 5 a.m. I.W. Barlow brot his wife Violet to our home (2393 - 5th East), she being in labor. I rode around with I.W. trying to locate Dr. Louise Ogden. She is in Brighton, and it seems difficult to get word to her by phone. After a while she came (9:30 a.m.) and waited on the patient, who gave birth to a fine son about 9 p.m.

I spent the day with my children all I could. Rain kept us from the park and drove thousands home. We made ice cream and a leak let salt water spoil much of it. Vic and Ruby visited with us in the evening. We saw some of the fireworks display at Liberty Park. Bro. Axel Fors gave to my children 1^{73} for the 4th of July. The Lord bless you, dear Brother, for this and many kindnesses you have shown us.

Jul. 5. Still lame in the back but did little jobs about the place. Edson and I patched a leaky garage roof for

Mrs. Quero at 437 - 3rd Ave. Rain again and very cool. I attended our conjoint priesthood class at 8 p.m. at Cleveland's and recorded the minutes.

Jul. 6. Worked on WPA program with Al. Hansen at the county shops at Murray and staked out some work at 59th So. 13th East. Jay and Uncle Rone brot to town a load of kisselgar (insulate material for houses) and blowed out our only new tire. Edson and I obtained another one from Montgomery Ward & Co. Ate supper with Morris and Rachel Kunz.

Jul. 7. At WPA work. Rode out thru part of Salt Lake County with my foreman Steve Ellinger looking over some bridges.

Jul. 8. At the sidewalk bridge again near 64th So. and 13th East. Conducted our dance and social party at Jentzsch home from 9 to 12 p.m. A good crowd and a good program.

This is the 67th birthday of my darling mother. Her last letter to me is dated June 22nd. God help me to live worthy of her noble company always.

Jul. 9. Al. Hansen, carpenter, Horace Okey, and I spent three hours in the county machine shops preparing bolts, then went to the bridge at 64th So. 13th East. Violet and baby are recuperating slowly at our house.

Jul. 10. Sunday. 5 a. m. Uncle Rone and son Jim, Beth, Edson, Winnie Faye, Evelyn, and I rode to Cache in Uncle Rone's car. We spent the day at Father's. O how I miss the loving greetings and the hands of my dear mother when I go home to Millville. Father is weak yet works hard. He cries in her absence. Fawn (bless her sweet heart) is performing a noble part here. Allie and baby are here, but Allie has worked on her nerve until she isn't well. Annie is doing her part too. She came into Father's family to obtain her own salvation and to help Father obtain his and to help mother obtain hers, by all of them living the Patriarchal Law of Abraham, which they (all of them) are doing to the best of their ability. Don is around doing his bit, too, and with Father and Annie's three little boys (Tommy, Albert, and William), and Fawn's four, (David, Lorin, Marion, and Joseph), there is quite a family always here at Father's. Then my Ruth, who is a sweet red-haired girl of 10, has been with them since Mother's funeral.

We ate a delicious dinner on the lawn (Uncle Martin Olson there also), then departed for home in Salt Lake City, arriving there just at dark. I took part at our junior class at Boss's. Apologized to Bro. Boss for our going away without notice to him because of our Sunday School this a.m.

Jul. 11. At a bridge job, 45th So. 3rd E., until noon.

Jul. 12. I assisted in picking cherries at Arthur Gardener's with several of my family. I.W. and Mae Barlow also helped. I assisted I.W. in blessing his babe David Arnold. This babe was given a great blessing by its father. I conducted our priesthood class at Cleveland's at night. Finances are skimpy these days.

Jul. 13. I.W. and I fixed a book cupboard for Bro. Jos. W. Musser at 744 E. So. Temple St.

Jul. 14. Picked Cherries at Gardener's.

Jul. 15. Picked Cherries until noon. Worked about the place.

Jul. 16. Fixed saws for I.W. and worked about home.

Jul. 17. Sunday School held at our home, 2393 - 5th East. My father, Annie and baby, Fawn and son Lorin, and Don ate dinner with us.

We attended meeting at Jentzsch home (2361 - 9th E.) at 2 p.m. This meeting was a memorial to Pres. John Taylor. It seemed that his spirit was there as they spoke of his wonderful traits of nobility. Uncle Dan Bateman got out of bed to come (being brot there by Uncle Rone) and felt very feeble. He bore witness that no better man ever lived then John Taylor. He bore testamony of the resurrection and of seeing his Redeemer and said, "I suppose this will be my last chance, so I want to bear my testamony." Bro. Jos. Musser said that during the 8-hour meeting at the Woolley home in Centerville in 1886, heavenly voices sang John Taylor's composition, "The Seer, The Seer, Joseph the Seer." It was beautifully rendered by Bro. Sam DeNos. Jos. (Musser) said, "There are traitors here in this audience, but there are those here who will carry on no matter what comes."

After the meeting I drove Father and folks for a brief visit at the Kemetsch home, 744 E. So. Tem., also to Broadbent's and I.W. Barlow's and Kunz home. They returned to Cache about 9:30 p.m.

Jul. 18. At the Bridge on 45th So. 3rd E.

Jul. 19. Same as 18th. Conducted our priesthood class at 8 p.m. at Cleveland's.

Jul. 20. At the bridge work.

Jul. 21. With several of the family I drove to the home of Bro. Wm. Stokes, 1 mi. N., 2 mi. West of Clearfield, where we obtained several bushels of apples and apricots. This fruit is clean (free from worms) and hasn't been sprayed as most orchards have. Bro. Wm. told me that in April, himself and Arnold Boss (who was

helping at the farm for a few days) noticed that the fruit was being attacted [sic] by the moths and that unless something was done there would be no good fruit; so they (two) knelt down in the orchard and dedicated it to the Lord and ask him to protect the fruit. The request was answered; and I, Joseph Lyman Jessop, am a witness of this story by Bro. Stokes and a witness that the fruit is clean, while other orchards near are terribly menaced with worms tho the trees have been sprayed 4 times according to Bro. Stokes. The apples showed signs of attack, but the blemish is small and not thru the skin, showing to us that the pests have died at that stage of development. Bro. Stokes said to me, "You are the only person I have told this to up to the present time, and I consider the story too sacred to tell to any but saints."

Jul. 22. At the bridge. I.W. Barlow and Myrtle and Lillie Allred played for us at the dance to-night at the Jentzsch home.

Jul. 23. A children's parade up town. We saw it, also the amazing stunts performed. A man walked across the street on a wire 200 feet above the ground, pushed a pump organ out on the wire, balanced it, and played it. Also he stood with both feet in a bucket balanced on a single wire. Other stunts of great skill and strength were done.

This morning at 5 a.m. Winnie and baby Jane left with Bro. and Sister Axel Fors for a trip thru southern Utah.

Jul. 24. 91 years to-day since the pioneers settled in this land.

Sunday School was held at 1740 So. Main St. at the Zitting home. I spent the p.m. with my family and attended junior class at night at Boss home. Visited with Uncle Rone.

Jul. 25. Witnessed with thousands of people the parade of the Covered Wagon Days. Spent the day with my family.

21 years since Winnie and I were married. Also Maleta is 41 to-day.

Jul. 26. Al. Hansen and I went to work at the bridge, but no carpenter work to be done, so we returned home. Jay, Edson , Lorin, Paul, Jim Jessop, and I helped Bro. Wm Stokes and son Warren haul wheat in Clearfield. I attended our priesthood class and heard Bro. Jos. Musser lecture to the class on points of the United Order.

Jul. 27. Around home (at 2393 - 5th E.) fixing up things.

John Y. Barlow spent last night with me. We talked of many points of doctrine. He told me of the twelve chosen by Jesus and of Jesus' command to them to "tarry until they were endowed from on high." John Y. said, "We are in that same situation,"commenting on a likeness to it made by Jos. the Prophet, viz: "A women had a pan and went to get a pan of milk, so she had the pan alright—and we have the priesthood just as she had the pan—but that empty pan is not sufficient."

I went about the city some with John trying to cash a check for 40^{00} (made to him by Richard S. Jessop issued on a Logan Bank, so we had difficulty cashing it).

Jay, Edson, and I visited Dan Bateman and family with John and Susie.

On account of warrants for the arrest of John Barlow and others, John and others prepared to go see about it. Jay drove them on their Journey, leaving about 9 p.m. (after Aunt Susie washing and annointing Beth Jessop and Garda Jentzsch for motherhood).

Jul. 28. I worked 1/2 day at the bridge. Morris Kunz drove me to work and back. Morris K. and Louis Kelsch obtained our truck to haul hay. I worked about the home.

Jul. 29. Around home all day irrigating and repairing chairs, ladder, etc. Edson helped me.

Jul. 30. Around home. Jay returned from Short Creek. About 9 p.m. Edson, Paul, and I rode with Jay as he took Maryette _____ [Jessop] to Cache Valley. Visited with my father and family.

The weather is very warm.

Jul. 31. Sunday. Returned to Salt Lake City. Visited a few moments with Sister Mills and daughter Helen at Brigham City. Attended meeting at 2 p.m. at Jentzsch home and attended junior class at Boss home at night.

BOOK 16

August 1, 1938 – August 18, 1940

[Recorded on front page of this book:]

Money values as recorded in the Book of Mormon and figured out according to U.S. values by J. Leslie Broadbent:

Leah 12-1/2 c
Senum 1^{00}
Shiblum 35c
Shiblon 50c
Amonor 2^{00}
Ezrom 4^{00}
Onti 7^{00}
Senine 1^{00}
Scon 2^{00}
Shum 4^{00}
Antion 1^{50}
Limnah 7^{00}

August 1, 1938. The weather has been very warm for several days. I reported for work as per notice at 45th South Street about 3rd East where a bridge is under construction across Big Cottonwood Creek. I worked 8 hours (Steve Ellinger foreman over the job). I worked with Antone Frates [of] East Union. He and I were carpenters. We worked in water near 3 ft. deep much of the time.

Aug. 2. At the work job again. This is a WPA (Works Progress Administration) job. I am allowed 9 days and 5 hours, or 77 hours, per month, which brings $\$84^{70}$. This is the same set- up as has been carried out for many months. I can't get ahead financially, yet I can't see anything better, so I'm staying at it and trying to do an honest job always.

I attended our conjoint meeting at 1361 So. 9th E. at 8 p.m. Many bore testamony at this class.

Aug. 3. Plenty hot again. Each day on the job we wade mud and water much of the time.

Ellenor Bateman, daughter of Dan and May Bateman of West Jordan (age 13), has been with us since July 27th. She and our daughter Mary are close pals.

Owing to stringent financial circumstances and the many needs of my family and the incessant asking, "Daddy, I need this and that,"and so many things, that I'm just in a stew, it seems, and the devil is fighting me on every hand. My folks think I am terribly cranky, and I guess they are right. I am trying to pray much both day and night, but I don't remember a time in my life before when I had such a hard time to pray.

Kathryn is employed at the Salt Lake Laundry, working very hard for $\$8^{00}$ per week. She is very generous with her money to help me and her mother and the family. I appreciate this, dear daughter. May the Lord bless you abundantly for your loveliness.

Aug. 4. At the bridge work again. One Melvin Morris of Murray is employed at the same job. He is always urgent for the cause of Russia The Soviet Union, the Karl Marx plan, which he says is better than the cause of Jesus Christ. I asked him if he thot that Russia and England would ever war against each other, and he answered, "No, I see no reason for such an action. I think that will never be." I am looking forward to such a conflict because Joseph Smith the Prophet said so.

Aug. 5. I'm off the bridge job for a few days. I worked around home. Irrigated the garden.

Conducted our dance and party at 2361 So. 9th East at night at the Karl Jentzsch home. A good crowd assembled and a good time was had. I.W. Barlow and Lillie Allred played for us. During the dance, Mr. Fox (who has been playing for us) called me out and chastised me for having Barlow play instead of him and daughter Mrs. Major. As I was under no obligation to hire Mr. Fox and daughter, and as we have paid them each time, I do not feel ill at all. He said he would not come for us any more unless we paid $\$2^{00}$ each instead of $\$1^{00}$, etc., etc. So I said, "OK, brother. Don't be mad. Have your way as long as you can get it."

Aug. 6. Around home and shopping. I rec'd $\$35^{20}$ and by night hadn't a cent left because of urgent rents, lights, and other bills.

Aug. 7. Sunday. My Darling wife Winnie is 40 years old to-day. I haven't a penny to buy a present, so all I can do is wish you many happy birthdays and may Heaven bless you always. She said, "Just a kiss from you, Dear, and your love is all I want," and she went on working away, preparing meals and answering a thousand wants from the children. My darling wives Maleta and Beth are much the same, and I love you all always, tho I'm wondering if you believe me because I don't get you many things you need. I wonder at times about my standing before the Lord. I feel so week [sic], so little, so helpless, and so insignificant much of the time, and wonder, "What in the world is the matter with me? I don't seem to progress; I find it difficult to pray; I should be more cheerful; I should get more wives and be ready in every way to recieve them and do justice by them." I lay pondering over these and a thousand other thots during the night and early hours of the morning.

Such a condition I have expressed to Uncle Rone and I.W. Barlow, Louis Kelsch [and] Morris Kunz and am told by them that their thots are just like mine and they are passing thru just such a maze. O God, help me to be true to truth and not waiver in extreme conditions, I ask in the name of Jesus Christ, Amen.

Sunday School was held at our house (1340 - 4th East). Bro. Arnold Boss ably directs the class in thinking

and discussing the Revelation of 1882. I.W. Barlow and wives visited with us, also Uncle Moroni and family.

Aug. 8. Around home.

Aug. 9. Edson and I worked about 3 hours for Dr. D. P. Thomas at 2454 So. 5th E. in his house. Jay and Uncle Rone drove our truck to west side of the lake for kiselgar insulation and blowed out three of our tires, so I'm stranded again in that respect. I've asked the Lord to help me get more.

Conversed with Bro. Jacobus [?] Sheaving and wife. I conducted our priesthood class at Cleveland's 8 to 9:00 p.m.

Aug. 10. Edson and I 6-1/2 hrs. at Thomas' house. Kathryn rec'd pay and took Mother and I and Jay to see the show "Ramona."

Aug. 11. 6 hrs. at Thomas'. Shopping and visiting with Moroni Jessop and Axel Fors at our home, 2393 - 5th E.

Aug. 12. Around home repairing chairs, door, blinds, etc., and irrigating the garden.

Aug. 13. Maleta and Beth re-arranged their rooms and put my desk and things in a N.W. room, deciding I should occupying it by myself as I choose.

Aug. 14. Sunday School was held at our house (2393 - 5th East), a large class attending. My family ate to-gether and several of us attended meeting at Jentzsch home at 2 p.m. Beth attended an Allred reunion at Liberty Park. Uncle Dan Bateman and wives and Uncle Rone and Elva and I attended junior class at night.

Aug. 15. I worked at the bridge on 45th So. 3rd E. Jay and Edson have looked much for work but have been unable to get any except occasionally a day or a few hours.

Aug. 16. At the bridge. Attended priesthood class at night at Cleveland's. Bro. David was appointed teacher of the class by Bro. Jos. Musser. They each spoke to the class, Bro. Jeffs outlining what he intended to teach. I was appointed to assist him and have charge of the class in the absence of Bros. Musser, Zitting, or Kelsch or any of that priesthood body.

Aug. 17. At the bridge 8 hrs. as usual.

I met in council with Bros. Musser, Kelsch, and Jeffs at 744 E. So. Temple St. to consider the subject matter Bro. Jeffs has on hand to teach to the class.

Aug. 18. At the bridge. Carpenter Albert C. Hansen has called at the house to take me to work many times and brot me back and has not taken a cent for it, tho I have offered it several times.

Aug. 19. At the bridge. I conducted our dance at Jentzsch home from 9 to 12. A good-sized crowd present. Our young folks are learning the dances and desire it so, and those who attend think it a worthwhile effort.

Aug. 20. My daughter Kathryn is 17 to- day. At night several young friends came by invitation, creating a pleasant past-time for a while in her honor. Kathryn, Dear daughter, I love you for your integrity and your generous devotion to us. Your desire and efforts to be clean is commendable. Keep up your good traits, and the Lord will bless you beyond your words to express. I bless you and hope to always have your loving company. May God in heaven ratify it, in the name of Jesus Christ, Amen. I also am pleased with the sweet life of your girl chum Lillian Boss.

Aug. 21. Sunday School at 1740 Main St. I spent the p.m. with several of my children at Liberty Park and attended our junior class at the Boss home, 360 Harrison Ave. Bro. H. K. (Fred) Cleveland (the teacher) got or let them get into very deep water (or I should say doctrine) concerning the Godhead. Uncle Rone attended class with me.

Aug. 22. At the bridge 5 hours which completes my WPA time for this month. Shopping and attending domestic duties.

Aug. 23. Same as 22nd. Attended our priesthood class at Cleveland's (1361 So. 9th E.), Bro. David W. Jeffs teacher.

Aug. 24. At 4 a.m. Edson, Lorin, Paul, Nathan Boss, and my nephew Allan Jessop and I left for Millville with supplies for fixing my father's house. Arrived there at 7:30 a.m. We started right in rocking up the sides of a cess pool father has dug (13 feet deep) and digging the earth from near the foundation of the old house all along the back and some on the north side. The house was built for John Anderson, father of Charles Anderson who lives across the street north. He tells us the house has stood there for about 60 years. The wood sill was entirely rotted away along the N.E. parts so that the kitchen floor is 3-1/4 inches lower in the N.E. corner, figuring a 9-foot stretch or distance. It looks like a difficult job.

Martin Shaffer from Salt Lake City came and put in the pipe for a cess pool and tank and sink connections.

Father, Annie, Fawn, Allie, and all the children are well and did all they could to make us welcome and happy.

I attended the Priesthood prayer circle and class at Father's home in company with my father (Jos. S. Jessop), Martin Olson, Eslie D. Jenson, John Bistline, and Don Wayman.

Aug. 25. Uncle Martin Olson helped us, and by means of 5 lifts all at once, we raised the house little by little until it was nearly level in every way. I sought the Lord for guidance in this thing, and I feel that he has prompted the moves to accomplish this task. We formed and poured a concrete sill.

Aug. 26. Same work continued—bracing floor, etc.

Aug. 27. Same work continued—laid a new floor on the old and built cabinet around the sink. We left Millville about 8 p.m., visited at Eschler's at 3262 Steven Ave., Ogden, and arrived home near midnight. Leonard Black and wife Verna are with us and John and Mattie are here with us.

Aug. 28. Sunday School at Boss'. I.W. Barlow is moving his family back from Short Creek. Their numbers increase our Sunday School. Attended meeting at Jentzsch home and junior class at night.

Aug. 29. Shopping around, and about noon several of us (John Y., Mattie, Millie, Edson, James, and I) drove to Millville. We did more concrete and cabinet work at Father's.

Aug. 30. Same as 29th.

Aug. 31. Same as 29th and drove home to Salt Lake City.

Sep. 1. At work on the bridge.

Sep. 2. At work on the bridge—just I with two helpers, Willard Goff and _____. At night I conducted our dance and social at Jentzsch home.

Sep. 3. The same three of us at the bridge, then at the shops at Murray. Helped Bro. Axel Fors build his house. (Spent the night with my sick Brother-in-Law at the Vets Hospital.)

Sep. 4. Sunday School at our house, 1340 So. 4th E. and a good crowd present. Spent the p.m. looking for a place for us to move to and sleeping. Attended our class at night at Boss home.

Sep. 5. Labor Day. A national holiday. I helped Bro. Axel Fors on his house. My son Lorin also helped.

Sep. 6. At the county shops assisting Axel Christensen and Wm. Rasmussen build fancy sidewalk forms for the bridge (Steve Ellinger foreman). I attend our conjoint class at Cleveland's at night.

Sep. 7. At the shops again and at Fors' each evening working until dark.

Sep. 8. Same as 7th. I'm on the go so many hours that I've hardly time for anything but go to it constantly.

Sep. 9. My Brother Dowayne of Dayton, Idaho, is 42 to-day. I wish you every happiness, my dear brother, but I realize you must pass thru some sorrow to get it because your wife is so opposed to plural marriage which you believe in. I pray for you to have strength from God to carry thru and have eternal life. These thots I pen for you altho I haven't seen you since our darling Mother's funeral time.

I worked on the bridge forms again. During the week I have lost tools and gloves worth several dollars to me. I have asked the Lord to restore them to me or help me find them, and I have them all again, thanks to the Lord.

Sep. 10. Shopped around town until noon then helped Bro. Fors at his house work.

Sep. 11. S. School at our house, 2393 So. 5th E. Attended a meeting of the saints at the home of Bro. Wm. Stokes N.W. of Clearfield. A goodly number gathered. Speeches by Brethren C. F. Zitting (who presided and conducted), Rulon C. Allred, Worth Kilgrow, and Oswell Brainich.

Attended junior class at Boss home at night and assisted Bro. H. K. Cleveland in the class. Visited with Uncle Rone.

Sep. 12. Bot a range (coal range) for my Brother Fred Jessop of Short Creek, Arizona, as per requested by letter via my son Edson who just returned from that place.

Jay, Edson, and I built concrete forms for a house at 759 Logan Ave. for Mr. C. B. Maxfield. Looked over a place at 1057 Vine St.

Sep. 13. Jay and Edson and I worked at Maxfield's forms until 2:30 p.m. (6-1/2 hrs.), then at the foundation forms of Morris Kunz' house near Louis Kelsch' home until dark. Morris, Louis K., I.W. Barlow and son Marcus, J., Edson, and I all at it.

I attended our priesthood class at Cleveland home from 8 to 9:30 p.m.

Sep. 14. Jay, Edson, and I poured concrete from 8 a.m. to 7:30 p.m. at Maxfield's, then Edson and I loaded some furniture at Broadbent's for my sister Fawn.

Sep. 15. We three spent the day at the Snyder Bros. Duck Club (West of Centerville) under Axel Fors lifting a two-story club house which is badly sagged and warped.

Sep. 16. I worked at the bridge on 45th So. 3rd E. on the WPA and at the county shops at Murray. Fixed saws at Louis Kelsch's. Ate with Olive and Rachel. Conducted dance at night at Jentzsch home.

Sep. 17. At the bridge job working under Steve Ellinger and with Axel E. Christensen and Wm. (Bill) Rasmussen.

Evelyn is learning to talk, Jane and Lyman Dee to walk, and I am thrilled with their expressions of love for me.

Sep. 18. Sunday. Jay and I spent from 8 a.m. to 12:30 p.m. working with C. B. and Grant Maxfield on their house at 759 Logan Ave. Then after dinner with my folks. Beth and children, Lorin, Jay, and I spent a while helping Morris, Louis, Russel, and Royal at Morris' foundation. We ate supper at Louis'. Hauled a refrigerator from Rula's to Louis'.

Sep. 19. 5 hours at the bridge on 45th South (filled my time for the month on the WPA). Worked two hours at Maxfield house.

The proposition to rent the place at 1054 Vine Street didn't mature.

Sep. 20. Worked at the Snyder Duck Club west of Bountiful or Centerville with Axel Fors, Jay, Edson, and Mr. Butterfield. Attended priesthood class at night.

Edson is 19 to-day and Axel Fors is 40. My dear son Edson, I'm thankful for your life. You have been devoted to me and the family. You have been generous with your all. The children all love you because of your devotion to them. The Lord loves these traits in anyone. Keep up the efforts to improvement, and great blessings are yours.

Sep. 21. At the Duck Club again. Attended the show "Boys Town" with Winnie, Kathryn and Edson.

Sep. 22. At Maxfield house work. Ed. Darger and wife visited with us. Took Fawn's furniture to Violet's.

Sep. 23. Edson and I again at Maxfield's.

Sep. 24. Shopping a.m. Edson and I helped Morris and Louis at their House building.

Sep. 25. Sunday School at Boss home. Bro. Jos. W. Musser attended and said, speaking of the sacrament, "I'm wondering how many of us will eat and drink with the Savior when he comes."...then hesitating a short moment, said, "Some of us older ones may not live to do it, but (speaking to the children present) you will live and have that privilege."

Bro. Joseph ate dinner with us at Winnie's. We attended meeting at the Karl Jentzsch home. Joseph presided and conducted and told the audience of his taking dinner to-day and of the many little ones, which was likened unto Heber C. Kimball. Then [he] called upon me to speak. Other speakers were Russel Kunz, a Bro. _____, F. M. Darter, [and] Jos. W. Musser.

During the past few days I have been thinking much of the martyrdom of the Prophet Joseph and Hyrum and others, of the attitude of this nation toward that crime, the actions of this state (Utah) pertaining to legislation and persecution of those who live the fullness of the gospel, until my feelings are indescribable. I pray, O God, My Father in Heaven, I desire to mingle my blood with that of the martyrs for truth, if it is your will. I desire to posess [sic] what it takes to be crucified if necessary without flinching. I feel terribly weak, but I hope to be true and fully and completely repent, in the name of Jesus Christ, Amen.

My father, Fawn, and Don came from Millville bringing some plums and corn. We visited a short while and they returned home. My sister Mattie Barlow and daughter Millie have been with us also.

I attended our junior class at Boss'.

Sep. 26. Edson, Arnold Boss, and I gathered boxes and some furniture [and] Hazel, Clain, and Cloteel Barlow and drove our truck to Millville after buying a new tire from Maxfield's. We found the folks all OK. We picked plums at Father's and at Uncle Martin Olsen's. Arnold and I, Edson, and Clain visited Eslie Jenson and family.

Sep. 27. Picked more plums and beans at Eslie's, loaded our goods, plums, tomatoes, and some of our old furniture from Father's place, then drove back to Salt Lake City. Mattie and Millie came with us.

We attended our priesthood class at Cleveland's. Bro. Jos. W. Musser lectured to us on the United Order and gave us this key: "Small minds discuss personalities, average minds discuss events, and great minds discuss principles."

Sep. 28. Shopping about some. Edson and I moved a wall at Rula's coal room. We helped Morris and Louis at Morris' house.

Sep. 29. Jay, Edson, and I worked at shingling Maxfield's house until dark. Met Bro. Arch Pettit, Loyal

Olson, and Uncle Rone at Rone's place and decided on a trip as we have previously talked of. John Y. Barlow came from New Harmony, Utah.

Sep. 30. At Maxfield's shingling about 7 a.m. About 11 a.m. Loyal came bringing Jos. W. Musser and Moroni Jessop. Arch Pettit, Mattie, Millie, and I loaded in with him in his Plymouth car and started for a trip south. Millie was full of childish life and wiggles as we traveled on. We reached Cedar City about 8 p.m. and rode on to New Harmony (where my brother Richard and family lives and Mattie's family also). I was quite ill and went to bed soon, and after a little sleep I felt better. Uncle Rone and I slept together upstairs. We talked most of the night but rested well.

Oct. 1. [Written in outside margin] My baby boy Lyman Dee is one year old tiday [sic]. May his life be full and fruitful of goodness.

Walked about the place with Richard looking at his situation, which, for the present time, seems better than at Short Creek. About 8 a.m. we pulled away, leaving Mattie and Millie at their home.

Conversed with a Brother Brooks at the St. George Temple grounds. This Temple is a beautiful structure, but Brother Brooks told us of changes made inside pertaining to the Baptismal font and other rooms which sounded like changes without direction from heaven, so we were not impressed favorably. This is Arch's and Rone's first visit to this place, and they are disappointed at things generally.

We went on to Santa Clara where we cooked breakfast by the roadside and enjoyed it and each other's company immensely. We drove on. It's my first time south of St. George. We conversed on gospel principles as we rode and recieved instruction from Joseph. He told us of his attending a Priesthood meeting on the other side and of the standing and status of some persons and things as he felt led, for which information I am thankful to God. Among the points of deep interest was this: "After that meeting, Bro. Lorin Woolley told me to never say again that I have not seen my Lord Jesus Christ." Joseph also instructed us upon sexual relations.

We rode along for many miles of good hiway thru desert lands. Had some tire troubles until about 5 p.m. We reached Las Vegas, Nevada, a wide-open town where gambling dives are abundant—more than I have ever before seen. We bot a new tire and rode S.E. over a long stretch of straight road and to Boulder City and the gigantic Boulder Dam (on the Colorado River among the stupendous canyon walls) creating Lake Meade which extends 115 miles up the river. We paid a 25 cents admission (each), and with a company of tourists were guided down thru the mighty concrete structure (more than 700 feet high and nearly 1/4 miles thick at the base and 45 ft. wide at the top). We saw the gigantic electrical generators and power lines, etc. It's truly marvelous what puny man can do; yet how much more great are these very canyon walls and formations which God has wrought because of a wicked, disobedient people at the time of the Crucifixion. These things are marvelous indeed. We saw a moving picture at Boulder City of the workings of the dam during construction. Drove back to Las Vegas, ate supper, then rode on back to St. George and slept at a camp at Washington from midnight until morning (Loyal, Rone, and I in one bed, Joseph and Arch in another).

I must not forget that my baby Lyman Dee is one year old to-day. I thank God for this dear little son, sweet and precious. May your life be spared and guided to a fullness of joy, in Jesus name, Amen.

Oct. 2. Sunday. Ate breakfast at the camp Washington in Utah Dixie. The climate this a.m. is delightful. We rode on to Hurricane. This is the most beautiful town in Southern Utah in my opinion. Visited shortly with Jerry Johnson and wife, then called upon Maurine Barlow and children. On thru Rockville and Zion National Park and on to Glendale where we called upon my brother Vergel Jessop and family. They were delighted to see us. His wife (Verna) is better from her sickness. He (Vergel) is in wonderment concerning his standing in the Priesthood. We gave him the Priesthood of Melchesedek and ordained him an Elder in the same, Joseph Musser being mouth. Great blessings were pronounced upon his head thru his faithfulness.

After a short visit we drove on. We indulged too much in frivolous jokes and light- mindedness—that is some did; and I felt a rebuke by the spirit, for we have prayed to-gether this morning for blessings not realized because of this, and I feel it keenly. Joseph did not indulge. I told him of my feelings and he was very mindful of the same. I sot soberly for a betterment. Joseph told us that he has seen the terrible scenes thru calamities that shall come upon this nation and peoples until he can hardly pray for vengence; yet he does pray for the avenging of the blood of the righteous because the Lord has so instructed.

We visited Bryce Canyon and viewed with awe the mighty carvings seen at this place. This is by far the greatest sight of the trip. Loyal, Rone, and I were standing near each other at Inspiration Point when a bolt of lightning struck us all on the head and ears. No ill effects, yet a sensation I cannot explain; and I feel keenly that if we were not held for a purpose by the Lord, all would have been killed and likely thrown hundreds of feet in the chasm, for we were very near it.

We look at this great phenomona [sic] and wonder and ask each other: "What does this mean? Is this a picture or representation of the people once inhabiting this

land? And whence, and why, and how come all this?" Thousands of images or statues, like people in mourning— mothers, some with babes in their arms and some surrounded by children, dressed in robes and gowns; some like men dressed in robes of ritual surrounding temples and shrines of worship or mourning. None seem playing or laughing—silently sad. At some of the queries, Joseph answered, "Sometime the Lord will reveal it all."

We passed on thru Panguitch, ate lunch at Richfield, thru Manti, and on to our homes in Salt Lake City. 1115 miles.

My son J. L. Jr. is feeling quite ill to-night.

Oct. 3. The 48th year since the birth of my sweet sister Genevieve, who now lives in Heaven I feel sure. God bless this beautiful girl.

I worked on WPA program at the bridge on 45th So. 3rd East. My son Joseph L. Jr. left for Idaho somewhere to find work.

Oct. 4. At the bridge.

Attended priesthood meeting at night at Cleveland's. Bro. Cleveland said he had been informed that the officers of the various wards and stakes of the city know of these meetings and who attends them, as also the civil officers know. He warned all present that if they are afraid or would rather not be known, they had better not come, [saying], "I am a legal citizen of the Kingdom of God, also a citizen of the Untied States, and I know my rights, and I will do as I please in this matter. I want you people to know that I will protect you while you are in my house."

Jos. W. Musser said, among other things, "The proceedings of this meeting will be carried to the priesthood councils on the other side. They are watching us, and generally speaking they are pleased with our efforts to go on. There are men in this house whose lives are pledged to carry on this work and keep alive the law of plural marriage, and they will carry it on. If they fail, the Lord will call upon others, and it will go on. All Hell cannot stop it. I know what I am talking about." Spoke of publishing in Truth the facsimile copy of the revelation of Sept. 26-27, 1886.

I rode home with Axel Fors.

Oct. 5. Edson and I fixed plugs in the cement floor at Rula's. Helped at Morris' house.

Oct. 6. At the bridge. Also 7th. I am very lame in the back thru lumbago. I've been wearing rubber boots most of the time during my work, so I feel somewhat rheumatic at times.

Oct. 8. I assisted Edson at lathing the Maxfield house, 759 Logan Ave. Helped Morris and Louis some.

Oct. 9. Sunday. General Church Conference is going on in the tabernacle, so we held no Sunday School. I am very lame in the back, so I laid around at Winnie's most all day listening to the conference via radio. I cannot endorse much of the speech of Melvin J. Ballard, who said, "This nation will not fall;" nor the speech of Richard R. Lyman, who eulogized the present church missionary system, which is contrary to the law of God on the matter. See Conference Report, Oct., 1938, for speeches.

At 7 p.m. we attended our meeting at Jentzsch home, 2361 - 9th E. Jos. W. Musser presided and conducted. Speeches by Chas. F. Zitting, David W. Jeffs, Bro. Hammond of Rexberg, Ida., Bro. Docksteder of Rupert, Ida., Jos. S. Jessop of Millville, Utah, and Jos. W Musser. Bro. Musser spoke of the conference items, and with much feeling and force declared, "I will not submit to their trying to bastardize my children, nor to their trying to make harlots of my wives and daughters."

We met many friends. Among them were my father and family from Millville.

Oct. 10. At the bridge altho lame in the back.

Oct. 11. Attended priesthood class at Cleveland's home (1361 - 9th E.). Rode with Bro. Axel Fors.

A cold spell in the weather has brot colds and sickness to several of my children (Evelyn, Winnie Faye, Marvin, Morris, Mary, and Lyman Dee).

Oct. 12. I worked at the bridge altho very lame in the back.

Baby Lyman Dee is very sick. It looks like our babe has pneumonia. We worked with him. Bro. Rulon Allred gave me chiropractic treatments and called to see the baby and gave him treatments also. He said the baby has pneumonia in both lungs. We worked and prayed for him.

Oct. 13. I just laid around all day, too lame to work and hardly arise from a bed or chair. In evening Bro. A. Boss and T. Dockstedder visited me.

Oct. 14. Laid about the house mostly. Helped Edson at Maxfield's some.

At 7:30 p.m. I met with Jos. W. Musser, Edward Christensen, T. Dockstedder, Arnold Boss, Archibald Pettit, and James Martin at the home of Edw. Christensen, 1070 - 4th Ave. We were instructed by Bro. Musser upon priesthood and gospel points, a few of which are: "Some of you will go to Jackson County because you desire to go and do what the Lord wants you to do. Some of you will move mountains by your faith. It will be necessary for this to be done to uncover the treasures that are hid there." [Also], "There is a

Judas in every quorum." Several times during the evening Bro. Joseph Musser said, "The Lord told me..." such and such. He spoke of our keeping secrets. "Keep this meeting a secret because of the jealousy of some of our brethren if they knew." (Fred) Heber K. Cleveland and Axel Fors were invited to this meeting but were unable to attend.

We entered into a prayer circle especially for the wives of Brothers Dockstedder and Pettit who are having great anxiety and difficulty in their minds over the plural marriage question. We prayed for all our wives and children, our health, for the saints, for the United Order to be lived among us. My own health was mentioned, and I was healed during that prayer so that I felt no pain during the rest of the evening, tho I conducted a dance at Jentzsch home and danced some. I have been unable to walk straight for days. After our prayer and a few moments meditation, Bro. Jos. said, "Our prayer has been heard, Brethren, and will be answered." Joseph was mouth in this prayer.

Oct. 15. Edson and I helped at Morris' home. The weather is windy and turning colder and showers quite often. I caught cold and became very hoarse and a sore throat. My brother-in-law Dr. Rulon C. Allred has given me adjustments for my condition. He seems willing and anxious to do it altho I have been [un]able to pay him any money.

Oct. 16. Sunday. Colder and raining much of the day. Sunday School at our place (1340 So. 4th E.). Bro. Axel Fors was placed as teacher in the place of or to assist Bro. Boss who expects to be away much of the time.

P.M. Winnie, Beth, Edson, and I visited with I.W. Barlow and family a while. Violet reminds me that this is 49 years today since the wedding of our parents. God Bless them forever.

Oct. 17. I worked at the County Shops at Murray with Wm. Rasmussen and Wm. Ackley.

Oct. 18. At the shops again. I conducted our class at Cleveland home 8 - 9:30 p.m. Jos. W. Musser presided and gave some instruction to us. He urged us to support each other in our vocations, saying that is a part of the United Order. Hauled a piano from Murray for Trejo's.

Oct. 19. At the shop 5 hrs. which completes my time for the month. Edson and I harvested our corn patch so the frost wouldn't take too much of it.

Oct. 20. Shopping up town. At Murray also where we got two old tires from the county shops. Fixed door at 487 - 3rd Ave. for Anna Milbrant and Mrs. Quero.

Oct. 21. Fixing the car some, attending domestic duties.

Oct. 22. Built concrete steps for Maxfield's house at 759 Logan Ave. Got 6 doz. chairs from Granite Furn. Co. for the meeting tomorrow.

Oct. 23. Sunday School at Maleta's (2393 - 5th East) at 10:30 a.m.

Attended testamony meeting at the Jentzsch home at 2 p.m. Louis Kelsch presided and conducted. This is the birthday of Bro. Lorin C. Woolley who would have been 82 today.

Attended our Junior Theological class at Winnie's (1340 So. 4th E.) at 7:30 p.m. 18 present. Edson went home with Marion and Logan Kunz, sons of Russel Kunz of Sandy. He intends to top beets a while.

Oct. 24. Uncle Moroni Jessop and I hauled two loads of mountain soil from the mouth of Emmigration [sic] Canyon to the home of Francis M. Darter, 1539 So. 16th East St.

Oct. 25. We hauled three more loads of soil for Bro. Darter. Attended class at night at Cleveland's. Some people are very curious about our going to these classes. I obtained a license number of 65,732 (Utah). Rode home with Axel Fors.

Oct. 26. I.W. Barlow and I run concrete steps and walk at Maxfield's (759 Logan Ave.) 6 hrs.

Oct. 27. Uncle Moroni helped me at Maxfield's. I looked for I.W. Barlow to help also but learned that he is laid up (ill) with lumbago. I worked at floor repairing and cement work 6 hours then dug trench with Uncle Moroni.

Oct. 28. Uncle Moroni and I dug trench all day at Maxfield's. I conducted our dance and social at Jentzsch home at night. We had a large crowd and a good time. This is our last dance so far as we know.

Oct. 29. My daughter Mary is 14 to-day She is large for her age (being taller than her mother) [and] rapidly developing into womanhood. She pals mostly with Eugenia Jentzsch. I am thankful for this companionship, for I think Eugenia is a good clean girl. My Dear Mary, I wish for you the best in this life and Eternal life in the worlds to come. I am thankful for your life and your love.

Uncle Rone, my son Lorin, and I put Kisel- gar insulation in the home of Dr. Call on 16th East until 1 p.m., then Lorin and I got coal from Maxfield's at Murray, then helped Bro. Axel Fors at his house. At

night Lorin and I moved Elva Robinson. Bros. Boss and Dockstedder assisted us, for I felt very tired.

Oct. 30. Sunday School at Zitting and Rulon C. Allred home, 1740 - Main St., Bro. Rulon Allred in charge. Bro. Fors is our senior teacher. Spent the day at home mostly. Attended our junior class at night at Boss home.

Oct. 31. Edson is home again after a week of beet topping with Russel Kunz of Sandy, so he (Edson) and I repaired our old Buick car and did jobs about the place.

Attended a Halloween party at the home of David Darger. Games and music, some spooky, weird masks present.

Nov. 1. I reported for work at the Shops at Murray, and under the direction of Engineer _____ Harris, I worked at Draper, Utah, with Chas. Shell.

I attended our priesthood-conjoint class at Cleveland's. Bro. H. K. Cleveland presided and told of his being handled by the church authorities during the past week because of the meetings held at his home (1361 - 9th East) and for believing in polygamy.

This is the 130th anniversary of the birth of the Prophet John Taylor. I love to think of him and read of his life.

I dreamed of seeing my mother sitting on the steps of a new unfinished building. She threw a key to me.

Nov. 2. I reported for work, but lack of material and stormy weather caused further delay. Attended a show at night.

Nov. 3. Worked some around the place, and Edson and I helped Morris and Louis at the house building .

Nov. 4. Rained much during the day. We worked around the home. Calsomined and cleaned two rooms at Winnie's.

Nov. 5. Eleven years have passed since our darling baby Martha was born. I love your precious life and the memory of it, altho you lived only 5 months.

Worked at fixing cellarway under the house at Maleta's.

Nov. 6. Sunday. Sunday School conviened at Boss Home. Bro. Boss not being home, I conducted the school. A meeting of the saints at Jentzsch home at 2 p.m. My family were invited to dine with Bro. and Sister Axel Erickson of _____. Several of us ate a delicious chicken dinner with them and Aunt Annie Olsen Bateman. I attended our class of juniors at Boss' in evening.

Nov. 7. Edson and I helped Morris and Louis at the house building every chance we had which happened during the week, for I didn't get to work much on WPA because the jobs were not ready for carpenters.

Nov. 8. In evening I attended our priesthood class at Cleveland's home.

Nov. 9. Edson and I built gables for the second story windows at Morris' house.

Nov. 10. At bridge work at 7th East and Union Ave. under Isa Proctor as gen'l. foreman.

Nov. 11. 1/2 day on account of heavy snow.

Nov. 12. [No entry except date itself.]

Nov. 13. Sunday School at our house (1340 - 4th E.). Bro. Jos. W. Musser and David W. Jeffs attended also. At 1:30 p.m. Winnie, Maleta, and I rode with Bro. Axel Fors to attended the funeral of Bro. John Salmon of 171 'N' St. This brother has been one with us in belief and has attended our classes for some months and bore a faithful testamony. I attended our class at night at Boss'.

Nov. 14. At the bridge in Union. 15th same.

Nov. 16. At the bridge. Class at night at Cleveland's. Same 17th, 18th, and 19th.

Nov 20. Sunday. During the night (last night) Beth was in occasional labor until about 5 a.m. when we prepared all we could, Maleta and I waiting on her. At 6 a.m. a little daughter was born. We blessed her for the occasion and everything was OK. The babe has one crooked foot. I called for Bro. Rulon Allred who came and bandaged the foot to assist a straight development.

Sunday School was scheduled to conviene at Maleta's, but we changed to Zitting's at 1740 Main St. I attended meeting of the saints at Jentzsch home at 2 p.m.

Nov. 21. At the bridge in Union, also 22nd. This [22nd] is the 13th anaversary of my son Lorin who is very small of stature. I pray the Lord to touch you so you will grow to a good-sized man and a man of God, in the name of Jesus Christ Amen. I attended priesthood class at night at Cleveland's.

Nov. 23. At the bridge at Union. The weather has been very cold for November so that many acres of potatoes, beets, and other produce is frozen in the ground.

Nov. 24. Thanksgiving day. I have had hopes of procuring a turkey for my family for this day, but the

pocket-book says, "No, I can't afford it."--but we had a nice beef roast and some sausage and the great blessings of our Father in Heaven, including health generally, the gospel with its hopes and powers, each other, shelter, and numerous blessings, all of which we are thankful.

Edson [and] Kathryn went to Millville with others for the day. All the rest of my family ate dinner prepared by Winnie, excepting Beth and new baby and Ruth who is attending her.

Nov. 25. My brother Sylmar is 34 to-day. I wish for you such experiences as will bring you to heaven if you so desire. (He teaches school at Lewiston, Utah.)

I worked 1 hour at the bridge at Union which completes my WPA time for November. Carpenter Ackley found my cutters which I lost three days ago. I had supposed that the steel work[er] Alf. Sandberg had taken them or one of the school boys who came around the work just at the time I missed them. I prayed that I would find them and asked the co-operation of Mr. Cash, the principal of the school; yet I was wrong, and my accusations mentally were wrong. Father, forgive me for such thots. I hope to overcome all follies, in the name of Jesus Christ.

In the early morning I lay thinking of things and asked heaven for a suggestion for a name for our babe; and out of the clear blue sky came to my mind the name of Eula, which I told to Beth, who approved, altho others of the family don't like it. I have not heard that name before.

After working 1 hr. at Union, I with Jay and Edson helped place roofing on Morris' house.

Nov. 26. Edson and I again worked on the house.

Nov. 27. Sunday School at Boss' home. Arnold is home for a short spell, also Bro. Dockstedder. I helped Morris at the house in p.m. and attended our junior class from 7:30 to 9 p.m. at Boss'.

Nov. 28. Helping Morris, Royal, and Russel, also Edson at the house. Cold weather.

Nov. 29. Same as 28th. Attended priesthood class at night.

Nov. 30. Edson and I again helped at Morris'. Edson was called to work at Salt Lake Laundry.

Dec. 1. (Sunday evening, Nov. 27th, about 10 p.m. Edson and I blessed our baby with the name of Eula and a good blessing for life. Then Winnie, Edson, Kathryn, and I visited I.W. and Violet Barlow whose sons Merlin and Isaac are very sick with pneumonia.)

New snow, roads very slick. I reported for work at the shops. While there we learned of a terrible accident near the Jordan High School where a fast freight train crashed into a school Buss [sic] loaded with students. Many were killed and some completely torn to pieces. The country round is a aghast. 23 killed and many injured. Many cannot be identified.

Uncle Moroni and I visited with Dan Bateman and family. Bro. Farnsworth visited with us at our home, 1340 - 4th E. and related some very intresting findings in his field of work as State Delinquent Officer. Much of the crime and mis-behavior of the young is traced to poverty. United Order is the solution to this problem, but the people won't have it. Visited Ed. and Irene Christensen at their home.

Dec. 2. Again reported for work but no material on hand, so I, with Louis Kelsch and Russel Kunz worked at Morris' house. I helped prepare program for the funeral of little Sallie Christensen, age 2, daughter of Ed. and Irene Christensen, 1070 - 4th Ave. Visited Barlows.

Dec. 3. 10 a.m. attended the funeral. My sons Lorin and Paul were pall bearers.

A rainy day all day. Prayed and studied. Spent most of the day at home. My children express much love for me, and I am wonderfully blessed by their lives.

Dec. 4. Sunday School was held at Maleta's (2393 - 5th East) with Bro. Fors and Wife, Ethel Boss, Geo. Martin, Eugenia Jentzsch, and most of my family. Testamony meeting at 2 p.m. at Jentzsch home. Several spoke very boldly— generally truthful, but not the right spirit always according to my understanding. I attended our junior class at night at Boss home.

Dec. 5. Wm. Rasmussen and I reported for work at the shops at Murray, but "Come tomorrow sure" was the answer. I spent the day helping Louis and Russell at Morris' house.

Dec. 6. Loaded heavy timber on a truck then rode to the gravel beds Southeast of Sandy where we began erecting a loading hopper and device under the direction of Chris Poulsen.

Attended priesthood class at night at Cleveland's. Bro. D. W. Jeffs lectured on the Jewish situation, showing from scripture two classes of Jews—one the exploiting kind, the other the more humble type. Bro. Francis M. Darter conducted the meeting and lectured also.

Dec. 7. At the Sand Pit work. We have all kinds or grades of carpenters. One seems to have no tools but a hammer, one terribly foul in his language but a pretty good workman.

Dec. 8. At the Sand Pit again.

In evening visited I.W. Barlow and found Merlin (9) and Isaac (4) very sick, Merlin especially. We prayed earnestly for his recovery. Dr. LeGrand Woolley administer[ed] blood from his (Merlin's) Father and food thru the veins. I called my family to-gether at Winnie's and called upon the Lord in his behalf and feel that he shall not remain in his present condition long.

Dec. 9. At the Pit again.

Called at Barlows again. Our dear little Merlin has died. Mother Violet is broken-hearted and worn out. Little Isaac still very sick.

My sister Ruby Eschler of 3256 Stephen Ave, Ogden, Ut. is 40 to-day. My dear sister, I wish for you every happiness thru the gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ; but I realize you don't want its fullness at the present time (according to your own statement to me). I would to God you desired it, also your husband.

Dec. 10. At the Sand Pit again. Called upon Barlows again offering any service we can do.

Dec. 11. Sunday. No school to-day on account of the funeral of Little Merlin at 1 p.m. at the Deseret Mortuary. He surly looks beautiful as he lies in his casket. Poor Violet is worn and thin and suffering the loss much. My Father, Fawn, Allie, Don, and Don's brother Oliver Wayman came from Cache Valley, also Uncle Martin Olson. Many fitting tributes were paid by Israel Barlow, Jos. S. Jessop, and Jos. W. Musser who had charge of the service. The interment was at Bountiful Cemetery. We visited our own little graves there and again thot of and loved our darlings Don and Martha as we often think of them.

I rode with Don Wayman; and upon returning to Salt Lake City, he was fined 25^{00} for speeding which seems hard to bear. Bro. Jos. W. Musser put up the bail, else Don or his car would have been required to be held by the police.

Some of us visited at Barlow's home during the evening. Lorin and Paul were pall bearers at the funeral along with Merlin's brothers Clain and Anthie.

Being asked by Bro. I.W., he and I dedicated his home to drive out the devil and all his powers of destruction from this home. We did this in an upper chamber.

Dec. 12. Jay and I helped at Morris' house. Visited Barlows in evening.

Dec. 13. My sister Fawn is 32 (I think) to- day. Fawn, you are a beautiful Queen. The Lord loves you, I know, for your integrity and your service. I wish you every happiness and hope to be always near you. I attended priesthood class at night at Cleveland's. Arnold Boss conducted the lesson on The Apostleship.

Edson and Kathryn work at the Salt Lake Laundry. They are generous with their wages tho very low. Edson and I drove a Bro. Shrewsbury to Bingham Canyon.

Dec. 14. Jay and I helped at Morris' house again fitting doors and windows. I put in a bid to a Mr. Lyman (of Vidas Ave.) to build a 30 x 30 house for 400^{00}. Bro. A. Fors and I and others of my family visited Barlows in evening. Very cold weather.

Dec. 15. Helped at Morris' again.

Dec. 16. Picked up Wm. S. Rasmussen as of late and worked at the County Shops building a house frame for one of the projects. These frames were made to be easily put together and taken down for removal to another job. A snow storm fell most of the day.

Dec. 17. Around home and helped at Morris' again building stairway.

Dec. 18. Sunday School held at our place (1340 - 4th E.). Bro. Fors led our senior discussion on important points on the gathering of Israel. Bro. Kenneth E. Farnsworth was in attendance.

At 2 p.m. several of us attended a meeting at the Jentzsch home. Jos. W. Musser presided. Louis Kelsch spoke well in memory of Jos. the Prophet, whose birthday occurs this month (Dec. 23rd). Chas. F. Zitting spoke in memory of John W. Woolley. So did Moroni Jessop tell of his personal acquaintance with and stories of incidents in the life of Bro. Woolley, whose birthday occurs (Dec. 31st) this month. Bro. Jos. W. Musser spoke of the mission of these great men and said of those [who] were ordained apostles (as was Bro. Lorin Woolley, who waited 18 years for his confirmation of that calling by the Savior; viz.: from March 1870 to 1888), "We shall not have to wait 18 years" because of the fast occurring events.

Dec. 19. I worked WPA at the Sandy Pit. Held a dance and party at Jentzsch home in evening.

Dec. 20. Same as 19th.

I attended our priesthood class at Cleveland's at 8 p.m. Class led by Chas. F. Zitting and Jos. W. Musser presided. The discussion was concerning Apostleship and conferring offices in the priesthood. One week ago tonight Bro. Jos. Musser gave out the thot to the class that unless a man has been ordained to an office after having the Priesthood conferred on him that he cannot act in the priesthood at all unless asked to by someone holding an office. I asked him or questioned him on that statement after class, when he said to me (putting his hand on my shoulder as he spoke), "A man is as powerless as a babe unless he

has an office." I thot many hours on that expression and prayed again on it desiring to be set right if I had been wrong. I was impressed time and again that my own understanding was correct—which is, that when the Melchesedek Priesthood is conferred upon a man and he is not ordained to any office in that priesthood, he has all rights and powers of the priesthood and can act in any and every capacity when needed. He is not limited by any office.

The above thots were in my mind at the class meeting on this day (Dec 20th), tho I did not intend to express them until I was asked to by Bro. Musser. I confirmed this thot to the class by a story told to me and others by Lorin C. Woolley at an incident with Bro. Chas. W. Penrose. I also said that I consider the explanation given to the class contrary to this thot [and] is placing the office above the priesthood.

Dec. 21. At work at the shops.

Dec. 22. At work at the Sandy Pit 5 hrs. Shopping in town.

Dec. 23. 134 years since Jos. Smith was born.

Christmas decorations, chimes, and singing fill the business section of the city. I wonder, What does the Savior think of it all? Then I'm reminded that he said once, "They draw near me with their lips but their hearts are far from me."

Word came to Jay and I that we were desired at the funeral of a Sister Allen, sister to Sister Chaffin. We attended. Rulon C. Allred, myself, and Chas. F. Zitting were the speakers. Bro. Zitting had charge at the O'Donnel undertaking house. Jay offered the benediction.

Maleta and I shopped for Christmas. Visited with Rulon Allred and family.

Dec. 24. Spent the day with my children arranging for Christmas.

Dec. 25. My little ones are happy indeed, and I am abundantly thankful for them each and all. Tho Sunday, we spent the day with each other and called upon folks and friends.

I spent the evening with Carl Jentzsch and family and the Allred family (viz.: Rulon and wives, Mother Evelyn Allred, Owen Allred, Harold Allred and family, [and] Morris Kunz and wives Rhea and Olive). Beth and Maleta and Kathryn and Edson went with me. Winnie is not so well.

Dec. 26. Legal Christmas holiday to-day. Called upon friends. Wash day at home.

Dec. 27. Conversed with Uncle Moroni Jessop upon Priesthood points. We see them alike. I attended our Priesthood study class at 8 p.m. at Cleveland's and conducted the class on a discussion of the Word of Wisdom. We (the class) are not in union on this matter. Bro. J. W. Musser presided.

Dec. 28. Moroni Jessop, I.W. Barlow, and I visited with Dan Bateman and family.

Dec. 29. Jay and I assisted Bro. Rulon Allred in moving, and I helped him with his family at his request.

We visited and spent the night with my Father and family in Millville. My Father and family and my sisters Fawn and Allie who are with him and Don Wayman are charitable with their brethren and friends. God Bless them forever.

Dec. 30. Conversed on gospel principles with Rulon, Father, Fawn, Allie, and others, and played games until evening, then returned to Salt Lake City.

Just six months today since our darling mother's funeral. How I love her beautiful life.

Dec. 31. Around home mostly.

January 1, 1939. According to the calendar of today, this is the beginning of the year, but I do not so understand it—yet we yield to the customs of the people insofar as we cannot well do otherwise.

On this day we held Sunday School at Zitting home (1740 Main). Rulon Allred and family spent the day with us. I thank the Lord for this privilege. Ren Stoddard also called.

Jan. 2. Moroni Jessop, I.W. Barlow, and I visited again with Bro. Dan Bateman and family. We conversed upon gospel doctrines. Bro. Dan told us this day that The Priesthood of Melchesedek was conferred upon him and he was ordained an apostle by Abram H. Cannon. Dan also told us of his being introduced to the Savior by Bro. Lorin C. Woolley; and, said he, "I felt the prints of the nails in his hands as I shook hands with him."

Jan. 3. I picked up Wm. Rasmussen and we reported for work at the County Shops at Murray and were sent to Sandy.

Jan. 4. At work at the County Sand Pit southeast of Sandy City. I visited Dan Bateman at his request, along with Jos. W. Musser, Louis Kelsch, Morris Kunz, Lothair Allred, Moroni Jessop, and I.W. Barlow, then attended a lecture at H. K. Cleveland's given by Bro. F. M. Darter on the Pyramid of Egypt.

Jan. 5. At work. Saw a show at night.

Jan. 6. At work at the pit under Wm. Plott 5 hrs., then Maleta and I visited Binnie Porter and Lynn Taggart at the vets hospital.

Jan. 7. At work on the loader at the Sandy Pit.

Jan. 8. Sunday school was held at Winnie's (1340 - 4th E.). About 11:30 a.m. Bro. Dan Peay of Provo called to see us. He ate with us and spent the day with us. All of my family were to-gether to day. This was an impressive sight for Bro. Peay. He was filled with amazement and commented upon the sight of my wives and daughters happily eating together and chatting harmoniously. I confess it is a joy to my heart and I remarked to him that it is a profound joy to a man to see his wives greet each other with a kiss and treat each other as loving sisters.

I attended our junior class at 7:30 p.m. at Cleveland's home. Here Bro. Rulon C. Allred lectured to us concerning the external evidences of the Book of Mormon.

Mother Evelyn Allred is still in this city (Salt Lake), and we have the pleasure of her company sometimes.

Jan. 9. At work at the Pit. Heber Anderson, John R. Petersen, Wm. Rasmussen, and I work together at this job. At evening some of us visited I.W. Barlow and family.

Jan. 10. At work at the pit. Attended our priesthood class at night at Cleveland's. Here Bro. Jos. W. Musser lectured on The Word of Wisdom. This was the best talk on this subject I have heard.

Jan. 11. At work at the pit.

Jan. 12. Also at the pit. Edith is 8, Louis is 6 today.

Jan. 13. We worked at the pit 2 hours and were stopped by WPA engineer Courtney Harris because of lack of proper blue prints (which were to be furnished by county surveyor Geo. Haley).

Jan. 14. Around home. Bro. Rulon Allred and I butchered our hog.

Jan. 15. Sunday School at Boss'. Bro. Axel Fors spent the p.m. with us. At 7:30 p.m. Rulon C. Allred again lectured to our junior class (at Cleveland's) on the external evidences of the Book of Mormon.

Jan. 16. Rulon and Ruth, Beth, Kathryn, and I visited Harold Allred and family and Mother Evelyn Allred at 1240 North Redwood Road. Attended Star Theater with Winnie. The new snow has made the roads dangerously slick.

Jan. 17. At 7:30 p.m. I attended our class at Cleveland's, Jos. W. Musser presiding, Louis Kelsch conducting the class, which was good.

Jan. 18. Fixing the cow barn and shopping around town.

I conversed with Bro. Jos. W. Musser at his office at 744 E. So. Temple St. He has heard that four of us were given the priesthood by Bro. Lorin C. Woolley and that two of us (namely Moroni Jessop and myself) thot we could go ahead and perform anything in that priesthood and it would be OK, and the other two (viz. Morris Kunz and Lothair Allred) were of a different mind. At any rate, he (Bro. Musser) thot we were of different understanding as to that calling.

Jos. also asked me what Dan Bateman had on his mind by inviting us out there and then not saying anything in particular. I felt that Joseph was doing this to test me, so I felt led to say that "I think it would be better to ask Dan, for I don't know just what was in his mind—but my impression was that he was approaching affairs that was not his business, else he would have said more."

I told Joseph that I don't want to assume anything to myself and that I don't know all I would like to know about what the Lord would have me do (with reference to that calling on Feb. 2, 1929) except qualify by repentance from my weaknesses. I also answered that if either of the four of us have performed any ordinance of marriage or otherwise out of the ordinary, I was not aware of it, but I am convinced that not a Priesthood Quorum in the earth, so far as I can see, is in order. He agreed to this thot. He also stated, "If you (Jos. L. Jessop) should perform a plural marriage, I think it would be binding; but you may be chastised for it unless you were sent to do it." I answered that my present thot is that if a situation presented itself to me, I would seek direction from the Lord before I would act.

We talked of putting our houses in order and of ordinations, etc., pertaining to gospel plan. We read the latter part of 9th Chapter of Mark.

Maleta and I ate dinner with Sister Axel Erickson.

Jan. 19. I worked 6 hrs. at WPA at 15th West 48th So. under Steve (Shorty) Leetham. Spent the evening with my family and Rulon C. Allred and his.

Jan. 20. Another warm misty day. Mother Evelyn Allred, Rulon and Two spent last night with us.

At 1 p.m. to-day, Rula Broadbent, Sister Morrison, Mother Allred, Ruth Allred and baby Byron, and Kathryn Jessop left (in Rula's car) for Boise and Emmett, Idaho. For days they have been looking forward to this trip. Ruth has been staying with my Beth for several days.

Winnie, Beth, and small children had pictures taken to-day.

Rulon and I had a discussion on the Resurrection, he affirming that no person on this earth was resurrected until Jesus arose, while I have the understanding that the righteous prophets and people who died from Adam to Christ were resurrected in the order of their death—but I do not know enough of this subject to talk of it, for I have not had this revealed unto me up to date. I desire to be corrected if I am wrong, and I desire information from Heaven on this subject, in the name of Jesus Christ. May it be so as the Lord sees fit.

Jan. 21. Paul is 10 today. Paying rents and other bills. Conversed with Moroni Jessop asking his thots of the resurrection on the point above mentioned. His thots were just the same as my own.

Jan. 22. Sunday School was held at 2393 - 5th East. Not many present. Several of us visited the Jentzsch family on Holliday Blvd. Also called on Ren Stoddard in East Holliday. I attended our junior class at 7:30 p.m. at Cleveland's. Bro. R. C. Allred lectured on external evidences of the Book of Mormon.

Jan. 23. Around home.

Jan. 24. Jay and I worked on our truck. Bro. I.W. Barlow is quite ill. Louis Kelsch and I administered to him and he felt better. I attended our priesthood class at 8 p.m. at Cleveland's. Our largest class attendance.

Jan. 25. At 6 a.m. Maleta was called away on a confinement case.

9 a.m. I called for Uncle Moroni and we drove to Millville to visit my father Joseph Smith Jessop who is 70 years old to-day. He is feeling fine, as are all the family with him. Vic. and Ruby of Ogden; Dowanye and family of Clifton, Idaho; Heber Shaffer and Wife; John Bistine and wife of Logan; Martin Olson and wife and granddaughter Lita; Eslie Jenson and wife; Burdette Jenson and Wife; Keith Taggart and wife; Ross Anderson and lady (Miss Duce); and Lynn Anderson all called and spent the evening with Father and family. We retired at 3 a.m.

Jan. 26. Visited with the folks until 2:30 p.m., then Uncle Rone and I returned to Salt Lake City. I surely miss my darling mother when I go home, and Father feels her absence keenly. I bless you, dear Father, with peace and contentment, more than ever before in your life, which may God grant, in Jesus name.

Jan. 27. At home with my family. Russel Kunz, Rulon Allred and wife, Wm. Stokes, wife and daughter called on us.

Jan. 28. Attending domestic duties at home.

Jan. 29. Sunday School held at Zitting's home (1740 Main St.). A goodly number present.

Maleta is still away, the weather is cold, so the little ones require much attention. Beth is loaded and Winnie is sick.

I visited with Bro. Dan Bateman, riding out with Bro. Jas. Martin. We gave Uncle Dan a blessing. He is very weak, and it surely looks like his time is short.

Attended Winnie who is very sick and full of pains in her back.

Jan. 30. Some of the children are out of school on account of colds and sickness.

Lorin and I called upon Maleta at the place of her work at 64 'R' St.—Simpson's.

I visited with Bro. Jos. W. Musser at his office. I asked his thots concerning the resurrection, having in mind my conversation with Bro. Rulon Allred. Bro. Musser expressed to me his thots, which were just like my own, altho he said he had no scripture to prove it but reasoned these deductions. My reasons in part are written under Jan 20th.

Jan. 31. Around home. Winnie still sick, also little ones at Beth's. I assisted them. The weather is unusually cold. Attended priesthood class at night.

Feb. 1. I picked up Wm. Rasmussen on Leslie Ave. and 5th East and we worked in the County Shops at Murray under foreman Steve (Shorty) Leetham.

I attended the funeral of Sister Annie Olson, wife of Dan Bateman, in the Deseret Mortuary. I was one of the Pall Bearers, and I appreciate the opportunity of showing this courtesy to Bro. Dan who is so ill. Chas. Zitting, Moroni Jessop, and I visited Dan and found him still very weak.

A cold night.

Feb. 2. At the County Shops 8 hrs. Winnie sick and discouraged, much pain. Bro. Rulon Allred and wife A. are with us part of the time. He helps the sick by his knowledge of diseases and how to treat them, and she helps much at the house. Father in Heaven, bless them for their kindness.

Ten years to-day since I with three others recieved the Priesthood under the hands of Bro. Lorin C. Woolley. I am very grateful for this.

Cold weather and quite clear.

Feb. 3. At the shops.

Feb. 4. At noon, being invited, I rode to Cache Valley and round about with Chas. F. Zitting [and] R. C. Allred and wife. Found all well and in good spirits.

Feb. 5. Sunday. Spent the day visiting with Father and the family with him (13 in all who live there). Visited Eslie Jenson and family, also Uncle Martin Olson, wife, and grandchild Lita, also grandson Neal Olson and wife and child.

About 3 p.m. we held a meeting at Father's place. Eslie Jenson and son Thiel [and] John Bistine and wife and baby came. A good meeting of testamonies. A delicious dinner was served, and we drove back to Salt Lake City.

Winnie is quite ill.

Feb. 6. I worked at the County Shops at Murray.

Feb. 7. Same as 6th. Attended conjoint class at Cleveland's home. Cold weather. Rec'd letter from Marvin L. Allred of Emmet, Ida., asking for Kathryn in marriage.

Feb. 8. At the Shops. Snowfall and high wind. Answered above letter in affirmative.

Feb. 9. Jay and I intended going for coal this a.m., but snow drifts blocked the road between here and Lehi. Beth said, "I wish you wouldn't go to-day because I feel like something will happen." We decided to not attempt the trip for a few hours at least. Went shopping up town. Beth bot me some shoes for my birthday.

About 1 p.m. we found that the roads were open, so we left for the mines. Had gas line and spark troubles for a while. We drove on thru Price to the Deer Creek Mines in Huntington Canyon. We saw a wild Bob Cat in the road ahead of us. Much snow. We left the mines just at 9:15 p.m. Broke a blade off the fan, tried to fix it in Price Canyon. Sub-zero weather. While we worked at the fan a few moments our radiator froze up. We tried to thaw it out by running the motor covered up but to no avail. We made a fire in front of the truck and thawed or melted snow for water. This required two or three hours. We were freezing. We whipped our hands and ran and danced about the icy road to keep from absolutely freezing. Finally started again when in a few moments something broke inside the motor. We were surely stranded. We sat in the cab praying for help, knowing the Lord could fix things for us. I started the motor again, feeling that it would sound better and we'd go on if it were the will of God. It wasn't fixed. The cold and anxiety seemed fierce.

I had 2^{00} in my pocket. I gave Jay 1^{00} and said, "Catch a ride on to Salt Lake and get some help as soon as you can, and I'll stay with the truck." He left on a truck. I was chilled thru all my bones and I felt blue indeed and told the Lord my condition. I had two or three matches, and I was in the act of trying to get a little gas from the tank by means of a rag to try and make a fire when a 10-1/2 ton load pulled up by Mr. Jacobsen of Salt Lake City. (I didn't learn the name until later.) He said, "I doubt that I can pull you, but I'll try." So I hooked on to him and he pulled me along. It was 5 a.m. My hands were terribly cold. The frost stuck so tightly on the windshield that I had to fight with all my power and continually call upon God and angels to help me. The anxiety of that 11-mile drive to Soldiers Summit was the most intense of my life. Several times during that hour it seemed that I would colapse [sic] with cold and sickness that came over me. I told the Lord of my intense pains in my hands and feet. The beat of my heart so increased that I suffered what I think was the most severe hot-ache in my hands of my life.

Feb. 10. We stopped at a Cafe in Soldiers Summit at 6:25 a.m. Daylight coming fast. We were told it is 30 degrees below zero. I shook with cold. We rested a while, then I asked him if he would pull me on to Salt Lake City and he said he would try it.

The first 5 or 6 miles off the summit requires good motor and brake control. He pulled me down that road so fast that it was scaring the life out of me, my motor idle and my breaks not 100%. I again called for help from heaven; and at a moment of great alarm to me, my chain

was unhooked from his load. I used all my wits and force to stop within about 1/2 mile. The thot came to me as I prayed anxiously, "Thou art not yet as Job. Your trials could be many times worse than they are." This I knew to be true, and I told the Lord if it is his will that I should crash, injure the truck, I be killed or injured, that I desired it to be done according to his will. I coasted for some miles, then hooked on again to Mr. Jacobsen's load and on we went. Broke the chain a few times and finally reached Salt Lake City about 1:30 p.m. after the worst trip of the kind in my life so far. Jay had procured a truck from Vernal Pettit and met us N. of Lehi.

This day I am 47 years of age. How the time does go. What have I accomplished in life? I am mindful of many blessings—My beautiful family, The Priesthood of God, the Gospel light, and numerous other blessings—yet it seems that I improve so slowly that I am constantly wondering about my standing before the Lord. Some others accumulate property and means and get more wives, etc., etc., while I plod along hoping for these blessings but seem to be making little advancement.

As some of my friends have arranged for a party at the Jentzsch home on Holiday Blvd., I with several of my family attended. Sister Veda Jentzsch seemed to sponser [sic] it. A good crowd gathered and we danced and had a jolly time for about 3 hours. I was powerfully sleepy when 1:30 a.m. came.

Feb. 11. Considerable new snow this a.m. Chored about the places (1340 - 4th E. and 2393 - 5th E.). Morris Kunz and Louis Kelsch called a while, also Bro. A. N. Pettit. Sleigh riding with my boys in p.m. at Country Club hills.

Feb. 12. Sunday School was held at Boss's. A fair number attended.

P.M. Winnie, Maleta, and I rode with Uncle Moroni Jessop and wife to West Jordan where we visited Dan Bateman and family. He seemed somewhat better to-day altho very weak. He told us of persons from the other side coming near him of late.

I attended our Junior Class at 7:30 p.m. at Cleveland's home.

Feb. 13. Repairing hand sleighs.

Feb. 14. Jay and I with an employee of Hanson Distributing Co. unloaded 105 washing machines from D&RG depot to Hanson's storage house, 7th and State St.

At 8 p.m. I conducted our priesthood class at 1361 So. 9th E. We had much discussion on the question (by Bro. G. Mondfrands) whether or not a man is living plural marriage by marring [sic] again after the death of a wife. David Darger and family visited with us after class, also Br. Robert Shrewsbury.

Kathryn arrived home from Emmett, Idaho.

Feb. 15. My daughter Ethel, age 9, is ill to-day. I blessed her. Beth, Evelyn (age 2), Jay, and I accompanied Edith to the Warm Springs where Jay baptized her by my instructions. Edith was 8 on Jan 12th. Bro. and Sister A. O. Miller visited with us.

Feb. 16. Worked on WPA at Taylorsville bridge under Steve Leetham. Cold weather.

Feb. 17. Same as 16th. Same on 18th.

Feb. 19. Sunday School was held at Winnie's, 1340 - 4th E., at 10:30. A large crowd came. Our subject was Signs of the Times. Somewhat blustery weather.

Bro. Zitting and I visited Shaffens on 4th Ave. by invitation of Sister Shaffen.

Maleta and I visited Bro. Binnie Porter at the Vets Hospital. His wife Lillie was there. We called on her sister Myrtle Redd.

In evening (7:30 p.m.) I conducted our Junior Class at Cleveland's.

Feb. 20. Very cold morning. Worked at the Taylorsville bridge. Shopping in p.m. Winnie, Maleta, Beth, and I visited with Bro. and Sister Axel Fors, as also did Morris and Rhea Kunz.

Feb. 21. Shopping with Winnie and Maleta, then Uncle Moroni Jessop, Joseph Musser, and I visited with Bro. Dan Bateman as he lay in bed at his humble cottage in West Jordan. He's 82 years to-day. His mind is right and his testamony firm for the fullness of Mormonism. He told of seeing person from the other side several times of late while he has been so sick, particularly a women and a child. The sight seemed to show the immense activity of things over there. He said several times somebody would call out "Hello, Dan" as they hurried along in their work.

Bro. Musser told us that he has also seen that there is great activity over there, and that he walked down the aisle arm in arm with a resurrected man who said to him, "Joseph, don't you ever say again that you haven't seen the face of your Savior." Here Joseph eyes filled with tears.

Upon arriving home (2373 - 5th E.), we three (Joseph, Moroni, and I) administered to my little daughter Winnie Faye who was quite ill. Bro. Musser promised her life and health and would live to fulfill the blessings of motherhood.

I attended Priesthood class at 1361 - 9th East at 8 p.m. Bro. Jos. Musser instructed the class on the plural marriage covenant and what it means to abide in the covenant.

Joseph W. Musser

Feb. 22. National Holliday [sic] — Washington's Birthday. Lorin and I fixed a sagging floor for Bro. John Greeder on (near) 1050 Lincoln Ave. Spent most of the day at home.

Feb. 23, 24, 25. Nothing unusual. Weather continues cold and stormy, spells almost every day.

Feb. 26. Sunday School at Maleta's and Beth's (2393 - 5th East). Winnie is quite sick to- day. I attended our junior class at 7:30 p.m. at 1361 - 9th East.

Feb. 27, 28. Around home and town. I conducted our Priesthood class. Robt. Shrewsbury spent the night with us.

A. Bro. Rasmussen and a Brother Davies came ward teaching at Maleta's. I went round and round with them for 2 hours on points of doctrine (sealings, tithing, and plural marriage). They contended for the present stand of the church. (This happened about the 23rd.)

Mar. 1. I picked up Wm. (Bill) Rasmussen of 529 Leland Ave. in my car and reported for work at the County Shops. We worked under Steve (Shorty) Leetham at the Taylorsville bridge (48th So. 15th West).

Mar. 2. Again at Taylorsville until 11 a.m., then to West Jordan.

Mar. 3. At West Jordan. Spent the evening at the home of Geo. Woodruff (363 Harrison Ave). He is 46 to-day. Jos. W. Musser, C. F. Zitting + 2, Arnold Boss + 2, Ed. Christensen and wife, Therol Dockstedder, [and] Axel Erickson and wife were also present.

Mar. 4. At West Jordan. My daughter Mary spent the day with her chum Eleanor Bateman at her home in West Jordan. I visited with Uncle Dan and Family.

Mar. 5. Sunday School at the C. F. Zitting home (1740 - Main), a good crowd attending.

My son Jonathan Paul is real ill with rheumatism in his feet. Winnie is ill with swollen breasts. She has nursed baby Jane for 18 months and yet gives an abundance of milk so that now the weaning process brings much pain.

Sister Vera Allred of Emmet, Idaho, is with us.

At 2 p.m. by appointment, I attended a meeting at the Zitting home on 27th South near Hyland Drive at which the following Brethren were invited: Jos. W. Musser, C. F. Zitting, Louis Kelsch, Jos. Lyman Jessop, Rulon C. Allred, Arnold Boss, T. R. Dockstedder, Edw. Christensen, H. K. Cleveland, D. W. Jeffs, David B. Darger, Worth Kilgrow, Sam DeNos, and Francis M. Darter. An important class was organized to teach the gospel among the saints. C. F. Zitting was made head of this movement. Bro. Jos. Musser said, "The Lord is pleased with this meeting to-day. I tell you, the Brethren on the other side are very busy. They are more busy than we are. I have been over there and I know. It will be the privilege of every man present to see the Savior and have his hands laid upon your head and confirm your calling. The Keys of Priesthood are held by the group of 5 men who were called by direct revelation from the Lord. I know what some of you are thinking, and that is, 'Just who is the one man who holds that position?'— and all I can reveal to you at the present time is that it is within that group." (The group comprises John Y. Barlow, Jos. W. Musser, Chas. F. Zitting, LeGrand Woolley, and Louis A. Kelsch.) Many things were told us that I cannot here record. O Father in Heaven, help us to be true, in the name of thy Son Jesus Christ, Amen.

I spent the night waiting upon my son Paul who has cried much with pain. The Lord has answered our prayers and he feels better so that he slept some.

Mar. 6. Sister Vera Allred is with us and is ably helping Winnie with the washing and other work. Winnie is very willing to do anything in her power to relieve the pains of any of us, tho in much suffering herself.

I drove Beth, Vera and babies, and Eleanor Bateman to West Jordan where we visited with Uncle Dan and family. Dan's cousins Fon and Phil Bateman called and expressed a good spirit. Fon related to us his experience of being protected and saved from being utterly cooked by exploding metal by the garment of the priesthood.

Spent the night waiting on the sick again in my family.

Mar. 7. Spent the day mostly around home. Attended our conjoint testamony meeting at Clevelands home (1361 - 9th E).

Mar. 8. Uncle Moroni and I visited with Uncle Dan Bateman and family. We read two Patriarchal blessings to Dan in which he was promised that he should live until the Savior comes then be changed in the twinkling

of an eye and that he should preach the gospel in foreign lands and many other great blessings. He hasn't yet done all these things, so we conclude that Dan should not die yet, if he has lived for these promises.

Moroni and I also visited with Chris Poulsen of Union. We tried to appeal to him from a gospel viewpoint. We are doing this and other visiting as teachers in answer to a call from the High Priesthood Quorum to do it.

Paul is very ill at nights with swollen joints and in pain. This is very tiring on his mother who does everything a mother can do to wait upon a child. I try to relieve her during the night.

Mar. 9. Uncle Moroni and I conversed gospel with Bro. and Sister John Kartchner of 316 East 13th South St. It is very difficult for many of the church members to believe that the church is in debt and that the Temple is mortgaged.

Mar. 10. Around home.

Mar. 11. These warmer days seem a great relief from the snowy and cold winter we have had.

At near noon, Bro. C. F. Zitting came along inviting me to accompany him to Cache Valley, which I gladly accepted. My son Lorin also went along. We drove via Syracuse where Sister Zitting was left with her folks. Called upon Bro. Wm. Stokes in Clinton (near Clearfield), then on to Cache. Spent the night at my Father's home.

Here I desire to record that my Father and Mother and the family with them have made their home in Millville a haven of refuge for any and all friends who come; and there have been many who have found shelter, protection, rest, and help from my father Jos. S. Jessop and this dear old home. May the Lord bless you forever.

Mar. 12. Sunday. Spent most of the day at Father's, also at Eslie D. Jenson's. Eslie is very ill with the Flu but is better to-day. We also visited with Uncle Martin Olson and family and ate dinner with them. Lawrence Stubbs of Short Creek, Arizona, was also there. We visited and conversed on gospel points with Judge Holton of Brigham City. Returned home to Salt Lake City via Syracuse.

Mar. 13. At work in West Jordan. Called upon Dan Bateman.

Mar. 14. At West Jordan.

Mar. 15. Around home. Winnie is very lame and ill in the back. Bro. C. F. Zitting and I visited with Bro. A. J. Higgs and family at 1052 W. 3rd So.

Mar. 16. I worked at West Jordan.

Jay left for San Francisco, California, with Bro. Zitting. He (Chas.) offered me a chance to go also, but I felt that I couldn't on account of my work. So now I am disappointed because I am off work on the WPA until the 27th inst.

Mar. 17. I worked 4 hrs. at Woodruff's fixing a door. Around the home. At 7:30 p.m. Uncle Moroni and I spent the evening with Geo. Woodruff and family.

Mar. 18. At home fixing linoleum and floors.

Mar. 19. Sunday School was held at Winnie's, 1340 - 4th E. 59 in attendance. Bro. Boss was the teacher to-day. My wives and I visited Russel Kunz, also Morris Kunz and Louis Kelsch. I attended our junior class at Cleveland's at night.

I need to remember my dear Brother John Millward who would be 26 to-day.

Mar. 20. Around home and shopping some. I attended a Basket Ball game at the Deseret Gym, The Colored Ghosts (negro boys) vs. Ecker Studio, this city. Those colored boys were about the best I have ever seen at this game.

Mar. 21. I did some shopping. Attended domestic duties.

Attended our priesthood class at 1361 - 9th E. 8 p.m. A good class and our numbers increasing. Spies are every meeting night watching us. Somebody is evidently worried over our movement. Clyde Nielsen's leaflet "Temple Block Sold" and others are causing considerable concern among the people of the church. Clyde is very sarcastic in his condemnation of Heber J. Grant. Even tho his statements may be true, yet the spirit of his utterances don't seem to emanate from The Lord Jesus Christ.

My Evelyn is 2 yrs. old today. She has a very unusual ability to talk, also to understand.

Mar. 22. Beth and I attended show in p.m., Maleta and I at night.

Winnie has had much trouble with her feet because of fallen arches. We got her new shoes which brot much relief.

Jay and Bro. Zitting returned from San Francisco.

Edson and Kathryn work daily (except Sundays) at the Salt Lake Laundry at a very low wage, yet they offer their all to help us all. God bless them.

We tried to obtain a farm at about 9th W. 39th So. but failed.

Mar. 23. Around home. Uncle Moroni and I visited the homes of Royal Matson, Chris Poulsen of Union, and Dan Bateman of West Jordan.

Mar. 24, 25. Around home. Helped C. F. Zitting and Jay and Mr. Kershaw survey a 40-acre lot near month of Mill Creek Canyon.

Mar. 26. I attended Sunday School at 2393 So. 5th E. Winnie is quite ill much of the time. I attended our Junior Class at 1361 - 9th E. at 7 p.m.

Mar. 27. Bill (Wm.) Rasmussen and I worked at South State and Sugar sts. on WPA 5 hrs. It rained.

Mar. 28. We worked at same place as above 8 hrs.

Mar. 29. We worked at Draper as also did Clarence Whittle.

Mar. 30. At Draper again. I conducted a large crowd in a dance at Jentzsch home in Holiday.

Apr. 1. I worked at State and Sugar Sts. and rec'd notice that I am laid off WPA. They say I have other resources. I felt very hurt at this because I know men who are kept on that work who own property and have few dependents and drive a fine car, yet they lay me off while I have a large family and no real property; yet I desire the will of God to be done. If this is my opportunity, I do hope to be equal to it.

Apr. 2. Sunday. Our largest Sunday School attendance so far is to-day (81 in all) held at 1740 Main Street.

Winnie is very ill, violent vomiting and other internal disorders.

At 2 p.m. I attended a teachers meeting at Zitting home on 27th So. near Hyland Drive. Visited with Dr. Rulon C. Allred in evening.

Apr. 3. I interviewed the Welfare Offices in Sugar House relative to my being laid off WPA and was told by a worker (Mrs. Smith) that the WPA offices on 9th South were passing the buck by sending me to them.

I helped Russel Kunz, Louis Kelsch, and Royal Martin sow grain at D. R. Bateman's farm in West Jordan.

Apr. 4. I interviewed Mr. Anderson at the 9th South WPA offices and was told by him that I was unjustly laid off and he would ask a re- investigation of my case. During the p.m. a man called at the house (1340 So. 4th East) investigating the situation, and after a few questions, said, "My God, I am so sick of the injustice I see that I feel like quitting the whole business. I will recommend the re-instatement of Mr. Jessop. I cannot guarantee that he will be put back on, but I will recommend it." This was told to Winnie who is still quite ill, tho she met the man at the door.

At 8 p.m. I attended our conjoint class at Cleveland's home. Again the church spies were on hand checking up on every car and person attending.

I visited with my sisters Fawn and Allie who have been in this city (Salt Lake) for a few days, also with my sister Violet Barlow at the Barlow home, 9th West California Ave.

Apr. 5. My boy Lorin and I repaired a broken house at 61 N. 6th W. all day. Around home and town. My brother Vergel Y. Jessop of Glendale, Ut., came to see us.

Apr. 6. Vergel and I attended 109th annual General Church Conference in the Tabernacle. Bro. D. O. McKay read a statement saying "The church is not in debt; its property is not encumbered"—which caused a stir among the people because the court records prove to the contrary.

Apr. 7. Around home and town. Winnie is very ill which seems hard to bear, yet that's all we can do.

My darling wife Beth is 23 to-day. Sweetheart, I wish you the best in this life and eternal lives in the heavens.

I.W. Barlow and wife Violet, my sisters Fawn and Allie, Vergel, Kathryn, Maleta, Beth, and I spent the evening at our 2393 - 5th East place. Elva Carling of Short Creek, Ariz., and Martha Cox Chittester also called.

During our shopping in town, Vergel and I met and conversed happily with our Brother Sylmar Jessop of Lewiston, Utah. I was delighted to see him.

Apr. 8. Around home. Jay came home from a long drive with Bro. C. F. Zitting.

Apr. 9. General Church Conference at the Tabernacle again. Beth, Vergel, Edson, and I attended a part of it. A heavy rain fell during the a.m. I met several acquaintances whom I haven't seen for some time.

Bro. Nathaniel Baldwin said he heard I was out of a job and said, "I have a dollar and I want you to take it." I thot he needed it as bad as I, but he insisted and I accepted, for I desire that Bro. Nathaniel Baldwin shall be blessed abundantly for his kindness, for I am convinced it came from the heart. O Lord, may it be so, in the name of Jesus Christ.

I with some of my family spent part of the evening (afternoon) at Violet's with my Father, Martin Olson, Fawn, Allie, Rula, and I.W. Barlow and family.

7 p.m. attended a meeting of the saints at 744 East South Temple Street. Many came and a good meeting was held. The speakers were David W. Jeffs, Jos. S. Jessop, Chas. F. Zitting, Louis Kelsch, and Jos. W. Musser.

Apr. 10. Winnie is very ill most of the time. Beth did the washing.

Apr. 11. Looking for work among the house building on the east bench. No luck.

I attended our priesthood class at 8 p.m. at 1361 - 9th E. where Bro. John Butchereit reported his trial proceedings before a church tribunal for his belief and defense of plural marriage. Bro. Kelsch conducted the class discussion.

To-day Russel Kunz plowed our garden spot at 2393 - 5th E., Louis Kelsch assisting.

Apr. 12. I worked on the plowed ground with Russel's team and helped plow for our neighbor Bill Fish.

Apr. 13. Looking further for work and around home nursing the sick.

Apr. 14. Same as 13th.

Apr. 15. Our Dear son Joseph Lyman Jessop Jr. is 21 to-day. Winnie and I recollect the incidents of 21 years ago. Now Jay, you are a fine specimen of manhood, sweet and clean and trustworthy. The family join in wishing you joy forever. Our tiny Jane runs and welcomes you always with jabbering expressions of love and delight when you come home.

Apr. 16. Sunday School at the home of Arnold Boss, 360 Harrison Ave. 75 present.

Kathryn is worked much extra these days on account of sick mother and the many cares of the family, and she digs in long hours at night after laundry work during the day (except Sundays). Edson is generous and noble as usual; and for these blessed children I am thankful to the Lord.

Beth, Kathryn, and I visited Rulon C. Allred and family.

Apr. 17. Around home and town. Looked over the John Penman place at Bountiful, hoping to find a farm and move out of the city.

At 11 p.m. I left town with Chas. F. Zitting and rode out into Nevada via Grantsville and Wendover. The night was cold and we were very sleepy, so we stopped by the road side and slept some times. We ate breakfast (18th) at Wells, Nevada, then went south and west into Ruby Valley among the ranches, large and well-stocked with white-face cattle. Helped Jay and Cleon Chatwin unload the truckload of salt which Jay and Cleon have brot during the night. I rode back to Salt Lake City with the boys via a rough road thru the prairies to Currie, then to Wendover. Saw the million acres of white salt beds and reached home about 9:30 p.m. after 8 hours on the home stretch.

Apr. 19. Tried again to contract a house job. The Federal Home Loan is holding up the plans. Around home.

Rulon C. Allred, 3 wives, Beth, and I visited Bro. Walter Steed and family of East Mill Creek. A pleasant evening discussing plural marriage incidents and recent present happenings. Bro. A. W. Ivins married him and wife 9 years after the Manifesto.

To-day while Maleta and I were uptown shopping, Sister Rhea A. Kunz was brot to our house (2393 - 5th E.), and a son was born at 3:42 p.m. This makes the 4th babe born to Morris since January 1st.

Apr. 20. Visited with Morris a while then did some shopping uptown. Winnie is some better thanks to the Lord. I visited with Arnold Boss and Therell Doctsedder at night.

Apr. 21. Most every day I contact builders and contractors for work, but it seems that nothing but prospects shows up.

[No entry for April 21.]

Apr. 23. Sunday. Sunday School was held at our home, 1340 - 4th East. About 80 in attendance. I spent some time with my children at Liberty Park and visited some friends. At night I attended our junior class at 1361 So. 9th East.

Apr. 24. Again seeking employment. Prospects again.

Apr. 25. On account of Winnie being so ill most of the time, Beth has been doing our washing, also her own.

At 8 p.m. I conducted our priesthood class at 1361 - 9th East. Again some spies watched all attendants at this meeting. We asked them in, but they declined. Our subject is plural marriage, and we had a good class. Bro. Mondfrans wanted to know if he should ask for his name to be withdrawn from the church. I advised him, No, don't do it.

Apr. 26 to 29 inclusive. I sought work and did little jobs around home. 27th I assisted in blessing and naming tiny new nephew Lothair Samuel Kunz at His father's request. His Uncle Lothair Allred was mouth, with Morris Kunz and I (Jos. Lyman Jessop) assisting.

Apr. 30. Sunday School was held at the home of I.W. Barlow, 1352 So. 9th West. A spacious home and a goodly number present.

Our junior class attended a lecture given by Brother Francis M. Darter at the Moose Hall while Moroni Jessop and I visited Carl Balefski near 31st So. 3rd East.

May 1. I again sought employment but found only promises and prospects.

May 2. At 8 p.m. I attended our conjoint priesthood class at 1361- 9th E. Spies continue to watch closely those who attend. This is testamony session. Some testamonies were outstanding in my opinion; i.e.: Bro. Von Mondfran's, who has borne faithful testamony to his ward for many months and they have opposed him and the truths he taught and have snubbed him so that he asked (a week ago) if he should have his name taken from the records of the church. I, being the class leader on that occasion, advised him to not do that but let them take the action if they felt that way, [saying], "As the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints is still God's church, tho it is out of order, don't request your name removed, but let it stand as a testamony of your efforts to abide God's laws. Seek other places to magnify your calling until the House of God is set in order. You have done your duty by the people of the ward where you now reside." Bro. Mondfrans felt satisfied with that answer.

Brother John Butchereit has been recently disfellowshipped, then excommunicated from the church for believing and defending the fullness of the gospel. Pres. Childs and those of the Pioneer Stake have taken steps to their terrible undoing in this act. Bro. Butchereit bore a faithful testamony; as also did Sister Fred. Newbold, who to-day (May 2, 1939) was notified of her excommunication by her bishop, with a request that she and her husband absent themselves from all church gatherings. Bro. Jos. W. Musser spoke pointedly upon these points, defending those who have thus been handled.

May 3. To-day I'm thinking of my dear Grandfather Richard Jessop as this is his birthday, and I bless his memory and pray that the whole Jessop family may repent and see the light as he did.

I intended going into Nevada with Chas. Zitting but didn't go on account of a prospect to fix a sidewalk at 1321 E. So. Temple St. for Carl Keopel. Jay and Cleon came in this a.m. from a tiresome haul. I spent the day trying to get a cement mixer for the job but could find none available.

May 4. Clarence Wayman and I started the sidewalk job, then I got the help of Russel Peck and a mixer and we finished the job.

May 5. Much thot and effort have been given to Kathryn's shower scheduled for to-night. About 50 of the sisters came and showered Kathryn with beautiful and useful articles for her marriage, so she is very happy.

Winnie is feeling better for a few days. Paul is almost paralyzed at times, which is a heartache to us. We pray for his early healing.

I irrigated the garden at 2393 - 5th East.

May 6. Soliciting work and working around home. Lorin and I helped Rulon Allred move.

May 7. Sunday School was held at our 2393 - 5th East place. Bro. J. W. Musser attended and urged us to treat all as members in the Kingdom, for we are equal in this, and don't pass by one to pass the sacrament to an officer first.

I attended teachers class at Zitting home near Hyland Drive on 27th South St. Jos. W. Musser presided and prophesied that Satan would do all in his power to break up this class, and [said], "You (all present) will be tried and tested in this thing. Many will present obstacles, not knowing what they are doing."

Beth and I entertained most of our children (14 of them) by a ride to the hills. I attended our junior class at night.

May 8. Helping Geo. Woodruff and seeking work. Winnie is very sick again. Dr. R. C. Allred lanced 3 carbuncles on the legs of our Lyman Dee (19 months old).

May 9. Again looking for work. Consulted Mr. Geo. Goff, secretary of the Aultorest Memorial Corporation, also Mr. Merlin Edvalson, building director, and Mr. Saunders, salesman, and agreed to buy two cemetery lots, 9 x 15 feet each, for $285.00 with a promise of work for it part cash and part on account. Rec'd labor card from WPA. Attended priesthood meeting at night (1361 - 9th E.).

May 10. Reported for work at Aultorest Memorial, 13th South and 23rd East St., as carpenter.

May 11. Same as 10th. Consulted Mr. James Harbertsen of Ogden, Ut., president of said corporation, concerning the wage proposition, and he agreed to pay me $4^{00} per day (of 8 hrs.) cash and credit me with $3^{00} on account.

May 12. At the Aultorest.

May 13. Rode to Millville with Marcus Wayman, Clarence Wayman, Cleo Barlow, [and] Edson and Paul Jessop. At my Father's house we

patch-plastered a room upstairs. Left Millville at 10:45, reached home in Salt Lake 1:15 a.m. The weather is very cold for May.

May 14. Jay arrived 5 a.m. after almost a week of truck troubles.

Sunday School at Boss home. We administered to a Sister Prenslo, whom I felt at the time was being troubled much by the Devil. We rebuked him and blessed her with power to overcome him.

My family are all to-gether to-day for the first time in many weeks. I am thankful for this. We spent a while at Liberty Park and took some camera pictures of the family and Bro. A. N. Pettit and Kathleen and James Jessop and Hazel Wayman who were with us.

I attended a lecture by Bro. F. M. Darter at Moose Hall at 8 p.m.

May 15. At the Aultorest Memorial. Edson also started work there.

May 16. Same. Attended Priesthood class at night. Church spies still watching from cars near by but refusing to come in.

May 17. At the Aultorest doing much concrete work.

May 18, 19. Same work.

May 20. Worked 4 hrs. at Aultorest then rode to Cache Valley (to Millville) with David and Eldon Darger, Marcus Wayman, Edson, [and] Lorin. Plastered Father's dinning room. Reached home 1:20 a.m.

May 21. Sunday School at our house, 1340 - 4th East. We learned thru Aunt Freda B. Allred that Sister Prenslo has committed suicide during the week.

Kathryn has quit her job at Salt Lake Laundry and is anxiously expecting the arrival of her husband-to-be, Marvin L. Allred of Emmett, Idaho.

Spent p.m. looking for a house to live in because the Home Owners Loan Corp'n. has recently investigated my family condition at 2393 - 5th East (Maleta's and Beth's) and has issued and served a sheriff's notice to be out by June 1st on penalty of prosecution if not done. We feel that this is specially because of plural marriage.

Marvin came from Idaho.

May 22. Edson and I at the Aultorest. Bro. Schevings died.

May 23. Edson and I at the Aultorest. I attended priesthood class at 8 p.m.

May 24. My daughter Kathryn and Marvin Laddie Allred were sealed in marriage by the Holy Spirit of Promise on condition of faithfulness.

Marvin and Kathryn

My dear children, I love you far more than I have words to express. I bless you forever, so far as I have right, in the name of Jesus Christ.

Mother (Winnie) and I have announced Open House to all our friends for the night.

I worked 8 hrs. at Aultorest, then attended a wedding breakfast for the newly-weds by his brother L. W. Allred at 1449 E. 17th So. About 8 p.m. many friends came and spent the evening. Bro. Jos. W. Musser was in attendance for a while.

May 25. 7 a.m. at the Aultorest. Conducted dance at night at Jentzsch home, 6870 Holiday Blvd.

May 26. At the Aultorest.

I am very tired much of the time because of Paul being sick and his mother much worried over him and a demand to move Maleta and family and many nights of doings, etc. Marvin and Kathryn took Winnie and I to a show, but I slept thru most of it, being so weary.

May 27. At the Mortuary (Aultorest) 4 hours, then Edson, Paul, and I rode to Millville with Marcus, My sister Violet (his mother), and several of their family. We (Clarence, Marcus, Edson, and I and my Father) worked hard at plastering the house. We left there at 10:50 p.m., reaching home at 1:15 a.m.

May 28. Jay arrived at 5 a.m.

Sunday School at Bro. Zitting's home at 4118 - 5th East. A Brother Thece [?] and wife were there from Witchita, Kansas.

Bro. Zitting drove Maleta, Beth, and I to look over some property in Bountiful, hoping to find a place to live. We also visited shortly with Eldon Kingston, Clyde Gustavson, and Bert Barlow and family at the latter's home.

Being invited, Winnie and I spent the evening at the home of Sister Esther Morrison on 32nd South above 7th East.

May 29. At the Aultorest 9-1/2 hrs.

A party at our home for Kathryn and Marvin. Relatives and close friends attended, viz.: Jos. W. Musser and wife Lucy; Rulon C. Allred and family; Moroni Jessop and wife and daughter Kathleen and son James; Rula K. Broadbent; Esther Morrison; Violet Barlow and sons Clarence and Marcus; Morris Kunz and wives Rhea, Olive, and Rachel; Louis Kelsch; and several of my family.

May 30. Memorial Day. A National Holiday.

We've been looking all over the vicinity for a place to move but so far have found none. We can find some empty houses, but they are mostly then owned by the Home Owners Loan Corp. who also own the one we occupy now, and they will not rent them. Many refuse them to a family of children, so we're in a stew.

Some one has complained against our cows being here (2393 - 5th East), so we are obliged to move them. Edson, James Jessop, Lorin, Paul, and I loaded up manure and hauled it away.

A Mr. Sid Lambourne sowed [sic] us (Maleta, Beth and I) a piece of land for sale by New Grand Reality Co. on Lester Ave. (about 66th South State St.)—2 acres for $400.00. We paid $10^{00} on it, to be applied if the deal goes thru. I.W. Barlow and wife Violet drove us to see an old torn place on 64th South about 7th East owned by Mr. John Oborn of Blackfoot, Idaho. I wrote him about it.

Winnie, Maleta, and several of our family visited our little graves in the Bountiful Cemetery. I think often of our little darlings Don and Martha and desire to know what they are doing and all about them.

I attended Priesthood Class .

May 31. Edson and I at the Aultorest. He works there each day that I do and gives of his earnings freely to help support us all, and I surely love him for it and I know the Lord does also.

Bro. Rulon Allred has offered us a part of his house to live in. The Lord bless you, dear Brother, for your effort to help. Carl Balefski and family have been very friendly and helpful to us, offering their services in any way they can. The Lord Bless them for it, in the name of The Son. Sisters Ann Boss and Esther Morrison have been sweet and willing helpers to us during the wedding times and sickness, as have been many of our friends. Father in Heaven, bless them, I pray.

We moved our cows to Louis Kelsch's barn by his consent.

Jun. 1. Edson and I at Aultorest. Carl Balefski moved Beth and family to Winnie's, 1340 - 4th East.

Marvin and Kathryn are preparing to go to Emmett, Idaho, and they are starting on their road thru life. These parting scenes or acts are pulling on our heartstrings, for I love you deeply and will ever pray for you. I haven't words to express my feelings as we part, and I bid you God speed on your journey of life.

Jun. 2. At the Aultorest 8 hrs.

We yet haven't found a place to move, and the Landlord, Mr. Nielsen, comes often to urge us away. Yet I have felt that we would not be required to move from the place yet; but Maleta is very much disturbed in her feelings over the situation, and I'm not blaming her at all, for we have looked much and prayed for the will of the Lord to be done. I seem helpless before the muddle, and I often feel ashamed of myself for my groanings and weaknesses. I hope the Lord will forgive them, for I really want to over-come all evil and gain the highest glory and remain constantly true.

Jun. 3. Again in search of a place. Vacant homes and refusals to rent until the whole situation seems a mess and a disgrace upon a government (local, state, or nation) that upholds such agencies. The anxiety of urging nagging folks at home, together with the other demands, are much worse than the work—far more tiring and devitalizing.

Jun. 4. Sunday. Sunday School at our home (1340 - 4th E.). Signs of the Times studied under Bros. Boss and Fors. I attended our teachers meeting at the Zitting home, 2 to 5 p.m.

Jun. 5. At the Aultorest 8 hrs.

Bro. Rulon Allred has offered us a part of his house or garage to live in. Mr. Nielson of the Home Loan Corp. came Saturday (3rd) and asked if we had a place yet. I questioned him concerning the urge to move when he said several times the place (2393 - 5th E.) is sold. I told him, "Maybe it is now, but it wasn't at the time the order to move came to us." I asked him if the Home Loan was the United States government. He answered, "Yes, it is." I said, "It seems queer that the government is now taking steps to bring distress upon the people after they have taken steps to bring relief." This kind of talking to him seemed to bring a different attitude. We have paid the rent promptly always. This conversation was on Saturday. He said he would come back and see us. He came on Monday, 5th, saying we can stay, so we paid the rent for June.

Jun. 6. Summons was served on us by Sheriffs Dept. to appear in court for suit for unlawful detainer [sic] of the place.

At Aultorest 8 hrs.

Jun. 7. At Aultorest 8 hrs.

I called the attorney who sent the summons and found that he had acted according to advice, afterward recieving different advice, so the effort to sue was dropped.

Jun. 8 to 22. Edson and I worked each working day at the Aultorest. On Saturday June 17th, we (Winnie and I) signed papers for the purchase of 1-5/6 acres of land on Lester Ave. (about 66th South State St.) from Rulon Haloran of New Grand Realty Co. thru Mr. Sid Lambourne as agent.

Happenings or doings go on in about the same way. Edson and I worked each work day (which is every day except Sundays) at the Mausoleum (Aultorest). Jay comes in once or twice per week on his rounds thru Nevada, Idaho, and Utah.

Seth Pettit sold the cows we've had, so milk is a problem again.

Dr. Rulon C. Allred is treating Paul for the enlarged tonsils and general debility. His heart is affected quite seriously.

Each Tuesday night I attend our Priesthood Class at Cleveland's. Spies sent by Bishops are constantly on the watch but refuse to come in [and] brazenly conspire against those who attend by taking auto license numbers and noting every person who attends, then reporting to their higher-up authorities [who] call to trial (mock trial) all they can get to and are excommunicating every person thus called for their belief and defense of plural marriage. Those spies and this ungodly procedure are doing all they can to intimidate the saints. On Tuesday, June 20th, Bro. Jos. Musser asked the attendants at these classes if they would rather stop the meetings. Vigorous speeches were made contending for their just rights to meet this way and for their belief in the truth, let come what may. Bro. Musser said, "This is the beginning of the end, and the meetings will go on." Louis Kelsch spoke humbly and said, "The only way we can ever win this fight is thru humility, not with an arrogant spirit."

Jul. 2. Sunday. Edson and Mary went with Bro. C. F. Zitting into Nevada and Idaho. Sunday School at Boss home, 27th South near Hy. Drive. Bro. Moroni Jessop is very sick.

Jul. 3. At the Aultorest. Priesthood Class at night.

Jul. 4. National Holiday. I spent the day with my family. We couldn't celebrate much on account of low finances. Saw fireworks at night at Liberty Park.

Jul. 5, 6, 7. I did finishing work at the Aultorest.

Jul. 8. At home repairing things.

Jul. 9. Sunday. Sunday School at Zitting's, 4118 - 5th E. Attended junior class 7 to 8 p.m. at Cleveland's.

Jul. 10. Edson having returned late last night, he and I worked at Aultorest. We've paid our bill on the burial lots off from 285^{00} to 31^{39}.

Jul. 11. To-day we started work on a new house for Clarence Maurer of 1584 So. 15th East, contractor. The house is owned by Paul F. Child and is located at 1371 Indiana Ave. The weather is very warm. I attended priesthood class at night.

Jul. 12. Worked until noon. Jay is home again for a few days. He adjusted brakes on the old Buick car.

At noon Winnie, Paul, Ruth, Ethel, Edith, [and I] drove to Tooele (Maleta went this a.m.) where we attended the funeral of Maleta's brother Abinidi Porter. Some of the family will hardly speak to me while others seem friendly. Stake President Alex F. Dunn spoke very highly of polygamy and the results of those marriages.

Jul. 13, 14, 15. At the house.

Jul. 16. Sunday School at our place, 2393 - 5th East.

Jul. 17. At the house work again. Also 18th. I attended priesthood class.

On the 22nd the who[le] top of the big home (Cannon home) owned by I.W. Barlow, 1352 So. 9th West, burned off, leaving the families destitute for a home. I offered our tent, which they accepted, also for some of them to stay with us. They declined but stayed on the place.

I feel very tired these days with work and worry of sick wives and children.

Jul. 23. Sunday School at our place, 1340 - 4th East. I conducted the class on the subject of Pioneer Incidents. We had a record attendance of 85. Spent the p.m. in Liberty Park with my children. Paul is still very ill and his mother worn out caring for the many wants. Attended our junior class at Cleveland's.

Jul 24. 92 years to-day since Pres. Brigham Young and the first company of pioneers settled in this valley. A big celebration is on called "Covered Wagon Days." 60,000 people saw the parade (according to reports), so to find standing room along the sidelines is difficult; however, with Beth's help and Mary and Ruth (each of

us handling little ones), we saw the parade. Spent the p.m. with my family at home.

Jul 25. 22 years to-day since Winnie and I were wed. She has been a devoted wife and mother all the time. Maleta is 40 to-day, and I'm so broke financially that I can't show special honors with money. May God bless you forever, my darlings.

Each work day Edson and I, and some of the time Lorin, are at the house (1317 Indiana Ave.).

Attended Priesthood class. We had intresting discussion on the Manifesto of 1890.

Jul. 26. Dr. R. C. Allred and I took Paul to the office of Dr. A. Schreiver, 424 McCormich [?] Bldg. He operated on Paul's tonsils by a Short Wave Radio machine.

Jul 28. I attended (with Maleta and Mary) the funeral service of Maleta's sister Nellie Porter Black held at Sandy Second Ward. Nellie is the mother of 12 children, some of whom feel very sorrowful. Nelllie is one of two wives of Marlo Black of Blanding, Utah. Most people think she is a widow because of her living here in Salt Lake County for several years. To-day I met Bro. Marlo Black and admire him for his fine family of 25 children and his telling of this fact at the funeral. He asked to speak and informed the audience of things they didn't know. To my mind, this is a boost for plural marriage. Somehow the Lord moves to keep that principle before the people.

This evening I feel very ill on account of much work, little rest, and the sad tales and anxiety of sick wives and children. Some friends came in (Axel Fors and wife). Arnold Boss also visited with us during the evening. We talked of Joel, 2nd Chapter, and wondered of its fulfillment. I.W. Barlow came in late. He administered to Winnie and I, and we rested better.

Jul. 29. At work on the house.

Jul. 30. Sunday School at Boss home. Visited at Morris Kunz home near 45th So. 5th East.

Jul. 31. At the house (1317 Indiana Ave.).

August 1 to 5, inc. At the building.

Aug. 6. Sunday School at Zitting's on 5th East.

Bro. John Y Barlow and daughters Sara and Juanita came from their home on the Woolsey [?] ranch west of Cedar City. Leonard and Warren Black of Short Creek, Ariz., brot them—also two daughters (Lorna and May). John and Elmer Johnson of Hurricane came with them. They stopped at Maleta's, they being chums of my daughter Mary. These people came on July 31st and remained until Aug 3rd. John Y . and daughter remained here in the city for a while.

On Aug 4th our group had a party scheduled at the Old Homestead house. On account of our Paul's much sickness, I did not attend. Bro. Rulon Allred conducted the affair at my request.

On August 5th, Bros. John Y. Barlow, Jos. W. Musser, Chas. F. Zitting, and R. C. Allred gathered at our home, 1340 - 4th E., and consulted over the sick boy. It was stated to us that we should cease administering to the sick if we didn't have faith to heal them. I confessed that we have administered several times and healing hasn't come. The boy grows weaker and worse, and I asked, "What should we do under the circumstances?" Bro. John Y. suggested that we kneel in prayer and ask for guidance of the Lord. This we did, Bro. John being mouth at my request. Bro. Zitting annointed and Bro. Musser sealed and again promised him life and health according (always) to the will of the Lord. Paul felt better during the remainder of the day and the coming night.

Sunday, Aug 6th, I attended a meeting of some brethren. Their record will show our transactions at that time.

Aug. 7. Is my darling Winnie's 41st birthday. She is weary and worn with care of our sick boy and the many demands of the other children but faithful to keep going day and night, many times against my request and desires because of a pregnant condition and vericose veins that are the worst I ever seen, yet keeps on going all hours. I also am weary with care at home and working hard at the house. The anxiety at home is more tiring than the work at the house. We work hard and long hours and are not making wages at it.

Aug. 8. At the regular routine. I'm too tired and Paul too sick, so I didn't attend the Priesthood class at night.

Aug. 9, 10. Same. This evening we took Paul to Maleta's (2393 - 5th East) hoping that a place more quiet would be better for him. A dropsy condition has developed in our boy so that his face is puffed, his feet and legs are, too, [and] his abdomen and scrotum (testicle sack), until he's in much pain and has not been able to lie down for days. Aunt Lizzie Colvin came and helped us during the night nursing, which we appreciate. Sisters Esther Morrison and Ann Boss also sat up nights and offered many helps.

Conversed with John Y. Barlow into the night. He slept with me.

Aug. 11. At Dr. Allred's request, we again moved Paul and his mother to the Allred home on 1331 So. 8th

West. Swellings and sickness continues. For 3 days Jay has also helped us at the house.

Aug. 12. At the house.

Aug. 13. Sunday School at Maleta's. I did not attend on account of the sickness.

At 4 p.m. attended a meeting of the saints at the Louis Kelsch home at 42nd So. 5th E. A good meeting it was. My Father and sisters Fawn and Allie and Bro. Don came from Millville. Bro. Guy Musser (son of Jos. W. Musser) praised his father and the principle of plural marriage that gave him life. I was much pleased with his expressions.

To-day our dear boy had a hard fight for life because of a weakened heart.

Bro. Rulon C. Allred, you have indeed proved a friend and brother to us, and I ask God's blessing on you forever and your beautiful family.

Maleta rec'd notice to Move.

Aug. 14. Jay has been home for about 9 days but has gone again for salt, and to-night He and Clarence Wayman (my nephew) have returned from Redmond (141 miles south of this city) and have gone on toward Ely, Nevada.

Edson and I worked at the house.

Our boy very weak.

Aug. 15. At the house.

8 p.m. As I approached the Cleveland home (1361 - 9th E.) to attend our priesthood class, I saw Bro. Francis M. Darter conversing with 3 men (spies) who sat in an auto near the home. Bro. Darter introduced me to Bishop Curtis (of Hawthorne Ward). His ward clerk and another man also sat in the car. Bro. Darter and Curtis were conversing on points of difference as to why they were watching us. After a few minutes Bro. Axel Fors joined us. Bro. Darter left us and went into the house, after which Axel and I conversed with them. Bp. Curtis claimed to know what we were discussing in there thru somebody who reports to them, a woman in particular. I said to them, "If you would be real witnesses of what is going on in there, come in and don't just sit out here"—to which he replied, "I wouldn't step a foot on that property. I wouldn't follow you or any one in there an inch." I then said to him, "I'm not asking you to follow us, nor even believe a thing that is said. I'm just asking you, for the sake of decent principle to know first handed and be a real witness of this affair you are so concerned about, Come in. I have been one of the instructors of this class, and I'm giving you this invitation." Then he said, "No one has a right—no member of the Church has a right to go in there—only those who have been excommunicated have a right. Of course the Constitution (of U.S.) grants that right, but the Church does not." Mr. Curtis repeatedly said that 'Musser hasn't told things straight in that Truth Magazine' and 'You bet he'd better not say that I've ever been a window peeper, nor any of you better not say it either. We have a libel suit pending now, and if he says I've been there, he'll face a big libel suit. We're just waiting for such a statement.'

Bro. Fors called attention to some incidents of his (Fors') recent trial before the Bishopric of his (Wandamere) ward, at which trial Curtis was present. Many such expressions were stated in the course of 15 or 20 minutes' conversation. They hurried away and Bro. Fors and I attended the class conducted by Louis Kelsch. John Y. Barlow and Jos. Musser were also present. At the suggestion of Louis, we reported some of these statements to the class.

Our Boy Paul improving a little.

Aug. 16. Learned of a home for rent in Holiday. Went to see it (4664 Hy. Drive). A Mr. Granieri [?] of 800 So. West Temple St. is the owner. Beth and I prayed over the matter. P.M. interviewed Mr. Granieri at his home. He agreed to rent the place to me for 35^{00} per mo. The Lord answered our prayers to open the way for us to get it, if it is His will, and to reduce the price from 45^{00} per mo. to 35^{00}.

Aug. 17. Edson and I are waiting for a few days for plastering to be done on the house. We drove considerable trying to determine our best move, whether to try to build on our land (in course of purchase) on Lester St. or accept the place in Holliday. Met Mr. Granieri at the place and went all thru it.

Maleta, Beth, and I attended a party for Francis Zitting at their home on 4118 - 5th East.

Obtained license for our truck.

Aug. 18. Conversed with Bro. Jos. W. Musser at 744 E. So. Temple St. to get his thots on my delenemia [sic] of moving, for I truly am puzzled. He thot at first it best to build on our land on Lester St., but as more he thot of the Holliday place, favored it under present circumstances. The canal thru the place is an objection.

O Father in Heaven, if it's Thy will that we should occupy the Granieri place, please guide us accordingly and place guardian angels over our little ones to keep them from the dangers of the canal and all hazards, which I ask in the name of Jesus Christ, Amen.

Edson, Marcus Wayman, and I consulted Murray City Engineer Harry Bletzasker on the possibility of obtaining lights and water from their systems to our building site on Lester Street.

I also interviewed Mr. Rul Haloran of New Grand Realty Co. (from whom we are buying the property) to

ascertain the possibility of money for building there. He thot it can be done.

I stayed during the night with my dear sick boy (who is improving some) at the home of Dr. Rulon C. Allred, 1331 So. 8th West, Salt Lake City. While there, I listened for hours to a deep discussion between Dr. Allred and Sherman Lloyd on principles of life, Restitution and Resurrection, the seed of God and of man, [and] of the indestructibility of life. I just listened. Paul slept reasonably well. His dear Mother rested also. She is very tired.

Aug. 19. I ate breakfast with Bro. I.W. and Violet Barlow, 1352 So. 9th West. Looked over his building problems since his fire. Went to see the Paul F. Child house, 1317 Indiana Ave.

Our dance held at The Old Homestead.

Aug. 20. Sunday. Sunday School was held at our house, 1340 So. 4th E. A good crowd in attendance.

Our Paul swollen thru the bowels and feet and a cough that nearly sends him mad, especially at night.

Aug. 21. Monday. Edson and I running around trying to decide on a move. The situation seems a pioneer journey across an unknown, barbarrous [sic] country, for everywhere the demand for money or die.

I'm fasting and praying for an inspiration from heaven, an answer some way to manifest to me the best move for us to make. I've been promised by a Patriarch that "When you are undecided and know not what course to take, the monitor within will guide you, and it will become familiar with you as one man speaks to another, if you will only give heed to its promptings." This blessing has not been realized but very slightly, and I desire its fulfillment in such times of stress; so I'm seeking for its action. I lie awake most of the hours of the night often and am in a dilenima [sic] over the situation. Winnie thinks we shouldn't take the Granieri place at 4664 Hyland Drive but should try and build instead on our Lester St. property; while Maleta is impressed that we should take it—or at least something has got to be done to move her to another location, because the Federal Home Loan Co. is crowding us out of the 5th East place.

Aug. 22. About the same as 21st. I attended our priesthood class at night at Cleveland's. Stayed during the night at Dr. Allred's with Paul who is sleeping better and showing signs of recovery. Read in the autobiography of Lorenzo Snow and feel better acquainted with him and recognize in him a man of sterling character and great worth.

I'm weak and often worried over our financial dilenema and question of moving and our fasting for an answer as before mentioned.

Aug. 23. Still waiting for the plasters [sic].

I feel more inclined toward the Granieri place. I paid Mr. Granieri 25^{00}, making 35^{00} in all for the month's rent.

Aug. 24. All conditions seem more favorable to the above mentioned move.

Edson and I started finishing the Child house laying hardwood floor. Mr. Hunsaker finished the plastering and Mr. Clarence Maurer (contractor) left for California.

Slept at Allred's. Paul improving.

Aug. 25. At the house. Jay also helped us lay floor.

Aug. 26. At the house work again.

Aug. 27. Sunday. Sunday School was held at Boss home. I conducted and presided. A record attendance of 86 present.

We brot Paul and Mother home to-day. Little Jane and Florence and Louise truly appreciate their Mother's return, also Paul's. Thanks be to heaven for the improved health.

Aug. 28. Jay started to move our belongings to the Holiday place, but Charles (Zitting) came in a hurry for him, so he had to go. Edson directed the moving with the help of James Jessop, Bob Lingren, [and] Karl (Buddy) Jentzsch. Marcus Wayman also helped after his work, as also did Karl Balefski. They moved Beth and family first. I stayed at the place with them. We have been greatly concerned over Evelyn (age 2) saying, "Mama, I'm going to fall in the water and die"—and knowing a canal runs thru the place has put peculiar feelings thru us; so at dusk, Beth and I blessed the place and dedicated the place for our living here and for a refuge for saints and asked the Lord to place Guardian Angels over our little ones to shield them from the canal and all harm.

I worked at the Child home during the day.

Aug. 29. I at the house work and the boys at the moving of Winnie and family.

A carbuncle on the back of my neck is causing me misery day and night.

Our truck which has so long been unused we have now a license for; but as I was bringing a load out tonight, something broke inside the motor so that we reached the place by faith, prayer, and difficulty. It seems that fate is positively between me and that truck, for a source of anxiety and trouble it has been.

Aug. 30. Continued moving by the boys while I worked at the Child house (1371 Indiana Ave.). We obtained the use of Edmund Barlow's truck.

'X-tra' newspapers report War in Europe, so that the powder keg has been exploded.

Aug. 31. Home Owners Loan Corp. agents continue to harass Maleta to move off the place, claiming they can't close the sale unless we move off, etc., etc., and such rot.

Edson and the faithful help of James Jessop and Buddy Jentzsch have us all moved into the Holiday home. We are all weary over the task. To-night, Winnie, Maleta, Beth, and I knelt in prayer facing the Temple and dedicated the home to the same end as before mentioned.

I worked at the carpenter work.

Sep. 1. The boys still gathering up many things from the barn at 2393 - 5th East. Lorin has returned from a month's stay in Millville and is helping us.

Sep. 2. After work at the house, Edson and I hauled a trailer (Morris Kunz's trailer) load of bricks and old boards out to our Lester St. property. We reached there in time to place our first deposit on the land after sundown on Saturday evening, which seems significant of the age of the world when considering the condition of affairs— i.e.: past sundown on Saturday night.

Sep. 3. Our darling little Jane is 2 years old to-day. My children love me immensely and come running to me at my approach and shower me with hugs about my legs and kisses upon my hands and face. God in Heaven, I'm thankful for every one of them and ask thy blessings upon them.

Sunday School was held at Zitting's, 4118 - 5th East. Intresting events are discussed concerning the Signs of the Times. (Bro. Axel Fors as the Class Leader). 89 present.

I'm still troubled much with my boils.

I met John Y. Barlow and LeRoy Johnson of Cedar City at the home of Louis Kelsch. They showed me warrants of arrest and Subpoenas for a trial on Sept. 19th at St. George, Utah, for my brothers Richard S. Jessop and his wives Ida and Lola, and Fred Jessop and wives Lydia, Mary, and Permilia. This news showed that the men have spent time in Jail and were bailed out. This comes like a thunderbolt in a clear sky. At 2 p.m. I attended a priesthood class at Zitting's home on 27th So. St. We joined in prayer in their behalf and for other things which records will show.

Sep. 4. At the Child house to do some finishing up.

Sep. 5. At evening Dr. R. C. Allred cut a part of a core from the carbuncles on the back of my neck, which operation was quite painful. The swollen place is about 6 inches across. I toss myself and tumble thruout most of the nights because if it.

I attended (Winnie also) our conjoint class at the Cleveland's home at 8 p.m.

Sep. 6. At the Child house alone mostly for a few days. Jay arrived home again and helped me some. Finances are extremely scarce for us.

Sep. 7. At Child's and I. W. Barlow's where I directed the beginning of his roof work.

Sep. 8. Dr. Allred operated on my neck. This was very painful.

Sep. 9. About 8 a.m. Bro. Roy Johnson and wife Josephine and my Brothers Richard and Fred drove in from Cedar City, Utah. They have been driving all night. In a short while, we (Jay, Edson, Lorin, and I) drove to Rulon Allred's and I.W. Barlow's. Edson and I worked at Barlow's.

We learned from Richard and Fred of the underhanded and damnable proceedings of the Sheriff A. B. Prince of Washington Co. in their arrest and that of their wives being subpoenaed to court to testify against them.

My Father came from Millville. We visited with them in the evening. Saw several friends at the home of Louis Kelsch, 4204 - 5th East.

Sep. 10. Sunday. Attended a special priesthood meeting at 1361 - 9th E., John Y. Barlow presiding. Here the three brethren recently arrested for polygamy (viz.: Cleve LaBaron [and] Richard and Fred Jessop) were introduced to the audience (49 present); also Bro. Isaac Carling Spencer who served time in prison at Florence, Arizona, for the same cause. Very pointed speeches were made and some money collected. Bro. Sam Von Mondfrans gave almost 100^{00} (which was his savings to remodel his home) to assist in the defense fight. I wrote the minutes of the meeting.

My Brother Dowayne took dinner with us, also Don Wayman.

At 4 p.m. attended a meeting of the saints at the Kelsch home. Many good things were said and friendships renewed.

In the evening, Father Jos. S. Jessop, Richard, Fred, I.W. Barlow and wife Violet, Mattie Barlow, Fawn Broadbent, and Allie Lloyd, Uncle Moroni Jessop and daughter Kathleen, Don Wayman, Axel Fors and wife Ebba, also Dowayne and my family spent a few...[sentence incomplete]. Here My Father and eight of his children were to-gether. I am happy to have them here. Most of them spent the night with us.

Mother Evelyn Allred came to town.

On the afternoon of the 8th in I.W. Barlow's yard near the house, Bro. Chas. F. Zitting and several of us were talking of our move to 4664 Hyland Drive and of the good

home there. He (Charles) said, "You will never have to move from there unless it will be for your own good. If you live the gospel as you should, you will never have to move from there." I said to him, "Is that a prophecy to me?" and he answered, "Yes, I make that a prophecy." I again answered, "I'll try to keep the laws as I should."

Sep. 11. Every hour it seems Richard and Fred are very concious of the load of the law upon them and their pending summons to the courts at St. George. I am also very concious of it, and pray, O God, rule and overrule affairs for their good and the best good of the cause of truth.

About 8 a.m. We (our visitors, Jay, Edson, and I) went to town where I worked at the Child residence. Edson also helped there.

Sep. 12. At the Child residence and I.W. Barlow's. Attended priesthood class at night.

Sep. 13. Doing a bit of finishing touches at the Child residence and urging preparation for the roof job at I.W. Barlow's. We began by building 3 x 6 posts and a beam 26 ft. long to carry the roof over the porch.

Sep. 14. We placed wall plates on all the walls and ceiling joists and cut some rafters.

Sep. 15. Again at Barlow's doing the building.

At night I conducted our dance and program at the Old Homestead (Haslam's) dance hall (4200 Hy. Drive). We had a very good crowd--the best yet and a very good program. Rhea, Olive and Beth sang to-gether beautifully.

Sep. 16. Bro. A. N. Pettit came with his power saw and helped us lay out and place most of the roof framing.

Sep. 17. Sunday School was held at Boss home and a good number present. Bro. Arnold Boss presided.

P.M. I took my little children (about 12 of them) and Eugenia Jentzsch up Big Cottonwood Canyon for several miles showing them the scenery which was beautiful. Mother Allred and Olive Kunz and daughter Irene are with us. We spent the evening in singing songs from the Desert Song Book.

Winnie suffers much with pains of gas.

Sep. 18. At Barlow's.

Sep. 19. At Barlow's.

These days I am very concious of the trials of my dear Brothers Richard and Fred and Cleve LaBaron held at St. George to-day. We are praying constantly for the Lord to guide the proceedings and His will to be done. Claude T. Barnes is their attorney.

I conducted the priesthood class at night at 1361 - 9th E. Bishop Curtis of Hawthorne Ward and a bunch of snoopers are taking license numbers again and seem very indignant about it.

Sep. 20. We learned thru Morris Kunz who attended the trial thus far that Richard Jessop was convicted by a jury and would be sentenced to-day.

Worked at Barlow's.

Sep. 21. At Barlow's putting in long hours every day trying to get the roof on before the rain comes, which threatens every day. (20th also.)

Edson is 20 today [20th]. A helpful son. May the Lord bless you, my dear boy, for you willingly share your all with me and the family. Your mission in life will be great.

Sep. 22. At Barlow's. Bro. I.W. is having a difficult time trying to get money to finance this building—and even if he don't get any financial help at all, I intend to do my utmost to get this roof on, for I have seen their house in a wet, slimy mess as the rain poured thru almost everywhere from the open rooms upstairs.

Uncle Moroni, I.W. Barlow, and I interviewed attorney Claude T. Barnes who just returned from the trials at St. George. Fred and Cleve were not convicted and the attorney pleaded by inspiration to Judge Hoyt in behalf of Richard who was sentenced to five years imprisonment. This sentence was suspended by the Judge and no bond required. This action we consider a merciful and a miraculous act of God and an answer to hundreds of prayers offered up by the true saints everywhere. Attorney Barnes stated to us (i.e.: Moroni Jessop, I.W. Barlow, and myself) that he stood up to plead the case and didn't know one word to speak, when all of a sudden something came to him (in his mind) concerning the term 'Corpus Lecti,' and by this reasoning the suspended sentence came.

Sep. 23. We finished the roof covering by working until after dark—and what a relief of mind! I think the Lord has directed the storms away from this vicinity for this family's sake, and no accident has come to any of us, tho we worked from this high house.

When we reached home (4664 Hyland Drive), Bro. Roy Johnson and Sarah and Maryette Carling ____ [Jessop] were here. They spent the night with us.

During the night Roy told me some details of the trials, he having attended all. He said the jury (made up of Stake High Councilmen and a few others) rendered their verdict of guilty in not longer than 10 minutes time; and they had been instructed a few nights previous to the trial by the County Attorney (who is an officer in the stake) that if any of them should be called to the jury,

they should render a verdict of guilty. The District Attorney who prosecuted the case said, "This man (Richard Jessop) was convicted on damn poor evidence. Attorney (for the defense) Barnes would not have the Jury for any further trials; for, said he, "They would convict Jesus Christ regardless of evidence." Constable Whitehead (one time the president of the St. George Temple) and a witness against these brethren cried like a baby during the trial.

Paul is not so well again and little Jane is quite ill, so is baby Eula.

Sep. 24. Sunday. No Sunday School to- day. Karl Balefski and wife Alice and daughter Dorothy ate dinner with us, also Peggy Farnsworth. Maryette is with us. Roy and Sarah went away.

I attended our Junior Class at 7 p.m. at Cleveland's. Bro. Kenneth Farnsworth conducted an intresting class.

Sep. 25. Edson and I and I.W. Barlow assisted Roy Bateman at the roofing of his father's (Dan Bateman's) house in West Jordan.

Sep. 26. Helping at Bateman's again along with Roy Bateman, Edson Jessop, Moroni Jessop, I.W. Barlow, Louis Kelsch, June Blake, and another man. We finished the roof.

I attended the priesthood class at 1361 - 9th East along with my sons Jay and Edson. They have been invited to attend, as also have James Jessop (son of Moroni Jessop) and Clarence and Marcus Wayman (step-sons of I.W. Barlow).

Sep. 27. These days I should sacredly remember (i.e.: 26th and 27th of September) because of the important events at the home of John W. Woolley in Centerville, Utah, in 1886 thru Pres. John Taylor.

Edson and I fixed a garage for Wendell Morrison at about 12th South and 2nd East Street.

We received an air mail letter from Kathryn asking for someone to bring her pieces of furniture and move her to Cambridge, Idaho. We are considering the trip. Karl Balefski of 1340 - 4th East has asked for a trade of his 1929 Buick Sedan car for our Chev. Truck, so we have thot it over considerably.

My dear wife Winnie is quite ill with large vericose [sic] veins and swollen feet and is burdened by Paul's worse condition so that the load is very heavy for her.

It seems that the inceaseant [sic] demands for food, for clothing, for school supplies, for bills unpaid, and the tales of woe at home are a source of great anxiety every day until at times I can hardly be civil—and no finances coming in, so we are hungry for milk and eggs and other things. Things seem topsy-turvy and on a raw edge, and yet I feel that our little hardships are as little or nothing compared with the scenes of the saints in Missouri in 1838 and '39 and the imprisonment of O. P. Rockwell and the great suffering of Joseph Smith the Prophet and our Savior Jesus Christ. O God, help me to not complain at my tiny bit of troubles, for I desire to pay the full price of salvation and exaltation. I ask this in the name of The Son.

Sep. 28. At I.W. Barlow's and at the Child residence (1317 Indiana Ave.). We have a bit more work to do here.

Sep. 29. I decided to try to go to Emmett, Idaho, and to trade with Karl Balefski, so we got his car. Jay did some running around for us. Edson and I worked for 5 or 6 hours at the Child residence, then made ready for the trip, which put us late.

Mother Evelyn Allred, Edson, little Florence, and I left the city at 7:30 p.m., driving all night. About 1 a.m. (Sept. 30th), our lights grew so dim that we hardly had any. Edson was driving between Malta and Burley, Idaho, when suddenly appeared 3 horses in the road so close that there wasn't time to stop. Two of them parted immeadeately in front of the car so that it looked like we brushed the heels of both of them. A near accident indeed. The moon shone brightly most of the night. Little Florence was awake much of the time and so happy at the thots of seeing Kathryn. Louise cried hard to go and I wished that she had come along. We reached Emmett at Allred's home at 6:40 a.m.

Sep. 30. We were happy indeed to see our darling Kathryn, and Vera and children Dean and Lorna, and Clarence. Owen was at the Saw Mill.

After breakfast I slept a bit; then with Owen, Clarence, Edson, and Florence, we saw most of the big mill, which is really a sight. This is one of the largest in the world, owned by the Boise-Payette Lumber Company.

I helped Owen at plastering his new house in N.E. part of town. I met Mr. Melvin McClaus who is the plasterer. My brother-in-law Rudolph Larsen came from work to help also. Owen and I ate supper with Rudolph and Mary and family.

[A loose page inserted here contained the following:

'Few indeed have enough moral courage to be strictly honest, faithful, virtuous, and honorable in all positions. Those few will hold the priesthood and no others. Purity, virtue, fidelity, and godliness must be sought ambitiously, or the crown cannot be won. Those principles must be incorporated with ourselves, woven into our constitutions, becoming a part of us, making us

a centre—a foundation of truth, of equity, justice, and mercy, of all that is good and great; that from us may proceed the light, the life, the power, and the law to direct, to assist, to save a wandering world, acting as the Sons of God for and in behalf of our Father in Heaven.

We expect in the res. to exercise the powers of the priesthood. We can exercise them only in proportion as we secure its righteousness and perfection. These qualifications can only be had as they are sought and obtained—so that in the morning of the resurrection, we will possess those acquisitions only which we secure in this world. Godliness cannot be conferred but must be acquired.

Autobiography of L. Snow, [pg.] 193]'

Oct. 1. Sunday. Edson, Clarence, and I loaded Kathryn's things, etc., (after she and Mother and Vera packed them) and left Emmett going west (i.e. Edson, Clarence, Kathryn, Florence and I) thru Payette, Weiser, Midvale, and other settlements along this beautiful Payette valley and river, going N.West generally to Cambridge where we met Marvin who was waiting for us. We moved the goods into Marvin and Kathryn's new quarters at the home of Dr. and Mrs. U. M. Over. After dinner we all rode further on in Marvin's car 23 miles and thru the great Mesa orchards, reported to us to be the largest orchard in the world. A tearful parting, and we drove back to Emmett.

A man and wife and two children hitchhiking along rode with us for about 60 miles. They were poor and hunting work, so he said, and didn't know where they were going nor where they would stay. I felt sorry for them in this plight, but I didn't know what to do more for them.

Oct. 2. Vera is ill to-day, so Mother thot it best that she remain with Vera for some days; so we prepared our load of Mother's things, and Edson, Clarence Allred, Florence, and I left Emmett at 2:20 p.m. and drove back to Salt Lake City, reaching home at 4664 Hyland Drive at 2:20 a.m., having driven 420 miles in just 12 hours. We consider this good time.

Oct. 3. Our dear little son Paul is very ill again.

Edson and I did some cabinet work at I.W. Barlow's for Cleo.

We attended our conjoint class at Cleveland's home. Bro. Chas. F. Zitting prophesied that war will not cease until the Battle of Armageddon is fought. Urged all to be thankful for the land we live in. Bro. Jos. W. Musser said, "There are men in this house tonight who will be members of prayer circles that will stop the armies of the earth. There are those who will roar commands to armies and rulers and nations afar off and they will obey."

I feel very much down in the dumps because of the sickness and lack of finances at home. Winnie is large with child and is burdened also, so these conditions along with my own weaknesses keep me constantly wondering, 'What under Heaven is the matter with me?' I'm one of the weakest of men, it seems. I feel as nothing before the Lord. Beth speaks encouragement to me, which I appreciate, [and] my children express much love for me; yet I feel so weak and helpless that I wonder if I'm any good to the Lord at all. I often talk too much; I don't pay my debts so that bills pile up; I can hardly concentrate my thots enough to study; I'm physically a weakling; I'm stoop-shouldered, I'm cross and irritable! O Boy, what isn't the matter? I don't seem to have faith enough to heal the sick. These and dozens of other failings I have until I just wonder or try to wonder just what is my status before the Lord anyhow?

Oct. 4. At Barlow's house again.

Sister Ebba Fors gave a baby shower for Maleta at her home on Adams Street. I spent the time of the shower conversing with I.W. Barlow as we both waited in our car for the ladies. I find that he feels much like I do, but I hereby testify that in my judgement [sic], I.W. Barlow is a noble man and is loved by the Lord for his integrity and devotion to truth as he understands it.

Oct. 5. At Barlow's home again. Our dear Paul is very swollen and ill. His heart is racing and his body is puffed. Maryette Carling Jessop is still with us and we are glad to have it so. She is quiet and peaceful and helpful and is trying to live the full laws of the Lord.

Oct. 6. At Barlow's again. Also 7th. Paul's condition is somewhat alarming to our feelings. Dr. R. C. Allred has done all he knows for his benefit. Winnie and Maleta are heavy with child and full of pains and anxiety over the family burdens.

Oct. 8. Sunday. General Conference of the Church is held again (this being the 3rd day). The morning is quite cold. I visited with acquaintances on the Temple Square, among whom was Festus Fuhriman of Providence, Ut. Others standing near him who knew me (viz.: Luella Mauchley and Ivie Rasmussen) eyed me up very curiously, especially because Beth and baby Evelyn were near.

At 2 p.m. several of us attended a meeting of the saints at the home of Chas. F. Zitting, 4118 - 5th East. A large crowd attended also. My Father, Fawn, and Allie and others of Cache Valley were in attendance.

At 7 p.m. Edson, Lorin, Mary, and I attended the Junior Class at 1361 So. 9th E.

Oct. 9. The vitality of Paul seems very low. He coughs much and is swollen over the bowels and in the

feet. Edson and I did some finishing touches at the Child residence at 1317 Indiana Ave., then worked on the house at I.W. Barlow's, 1352 So. 9th West until late.

Oct. 10. At Barlow's again. Attended our Priesthood class at Cleveland's at 8 p.m., and as Maleta is expecting every hour and has gone over-time, we took Dr./Mrs. L. C. E. Ogden out home with us. This was timely, for Maleta was in labor. This continued until the morning.

Oct. 11. At about 3:15 a.m. a beautiful girl came. Beth dressed the babe while Dr. waited on mother. I helped all I could.

As the Dr. was about to leave for home, Winnie was feeling pains very strong. She has not known exactly her time but has suffered terribly with gas pains and being on her feet so much with Paul and other family cares. Upon examination the Dr. said, "Things are normal and labor has set in, so we'll just stay right here."

Aunt Susie Barlow helped us during the day from 10 a.m. to 6 p.m. At 10:15 p.m. a sweet little son was born, and the Dr. announced another coming. At 10:40 another identical son came, breech first, which required quick action for the Dr.—and in the effort to deliver it, [it] was much bruised upon one hand.

Mary, Lorin, and Ruth, who remained up awaiting the news, and all of us were pleased indeed for these three babies born this day. These twins weigh 4-1/2 pounds each. The girl weighs 8 pounds.

At about 1:30 a.m. I drove Dr. Ogden to her home at 1402 So. 4th East. Our little No. 2 moaned all night, and the Dr. was quite worried over him.

Oct. 12. I worked for Jos. U. Peterson at about 130 East 4th South St. helping to build a big trailer barn. Waiting upon the sick at night.

All of our friends who hear of it are surprised and express congratulations to us. I feel deeply humble and thankful to God for them each and all and can take no honor or glory to myself, for it was and is God in Heaven who has sent these manifold blessings to us, for I feel as helpless as a babe.

Dr. Ogden came twice to-day because of being concerned over the bruised condition of little No. 2. He is so much better this evening that the Dr. seems happy indeed. W have prayed for their welfare, and our prayers have been answered. I have also prayed that our lives will be a decided testamony to Dr. Ogden for the principle of plural marriage.

Jay made a flying trip to Cache for Maryette who went there last Sunday. About 5 hours made the round trip.

Oct. 13. I worked at J. U. Peterson's again and waited on the sick at night. Beth and Maryette are faithful and tired, too.

Oct. 14. Same as 13th.

Oct. 15. At 6 a.m. I was bustling around to go to Cache. Jay, Maryette, and I picked up Uncle Moroni, Kathleen, and Jesse Jessop, and Hazel Wayman. We had a pleasant trip to Cache where (at my Father's home) many called and spent the day in memory of the Marriage of my dear and honorable parents, Jos. S. Jessop and Martha Yeates, who were wed 50 years ago tomorrow (Oct. 16, 1889). God Bless always that precious union and help me to Honor my Father and Mother as I should.

John Y. Barlow, Jos. W. Musser, and Louis Kelsch were there; and John told me they had ordained my Father a Patriarch last night, and suggested that each of us children receive a blessing under his hands, beginning at the head. I endorse this ordination.

A sumptuous dinner was served to many people.

We drove back home to Salt Lake City, and I looked after the night calls of the sick. Our little babes are doing well and Paul remains about the same.

Oct. 16. I worked again at J. U. Peterson's and helped around the house. Edson helps faithfully also. Jay went to Dayton, Idaho, to help harvest beets for my Brother Dowayne Jessop.

Oct. 17. At Peterson's again. Attended our priesthood class at night.

Oct. 18. At Peterson's again and figuring a garage for Mrs. J. H. (or Nora E.) Reese of 957 - 3rd Ave.

Dr. Ogden waits on the sick mothers and babes every day, and the cares of all keeps us hopping. We run the furnace day and night. At night Edson and I blessed our little girl baby Rachel Ann Jessop. We gave her a good blessing.

Oct. 19. According to appointment, Louis Kelsch called about 9 a.m. We blessed our twins, Louis being mouth for the first, naming the babe Louis LaMar Jessop; I being the mouth for the 2nd one, naming him Leslie LaVar Jessop. These recieved good blessings. We also administered to Paul who seems much distressed. Louis's fervent, frank prayers impress me much, and I feel that the Lord hears his prayers.

Louis gave us some milk and other eatables and a dollar.

Dr. Ogden requests me to fill out the birth certificates for our babes to answer the law of the State of Utah. I prayed to the Lord for direction in this matter and felt led to fill them out giving full particulars for both wives, knowing this report was in open defiance of the laws of the United States and that I am liable to be

sent to prison and that I would be considered a Felon, which is worse than a criminal. While thus thinking and filling in the blanks, Louis Kelsch came again to the house. I called him to my room and told him of my thots. He reasoned exactly as I had and felt that we as a people trying to abide these laws must sooner or later do this very thing, but suggested that we consult Joseph about it.

Louis and wife Barbara, Axel Fors and wife Ebba, [and] Sister Gardener, and I met at Bro. Fors' home on Adams Street and presented before the Lord in prayer by Louis the case of Sister Gardener's son (who is a dope fiend and an old bachelor of around 50 years). Sister Gardener has asked that he be administered to for his ill condition, therefore our prayer for guidance before hand. Louis, Axel, and I conversed with the man, and all decided it best to not administer to him now.

By appointment Louis and I met with Bro. Jos. Musser and told him of our thots concerning the birth certificates and asked his advise or council. He thot carefully over it and suggested the same course we had thot of doing; therefore I filled out the certificates (Louis typewriting them for me), hoping only the Lord's will be done—let the consequence follow.

Rec'd Maleta's check from Relief of 54^{00}. I paid bills until it was almost all spent.

Oct. 20. Carl Jentzsch and wife Garda and daughter Eugenia came, also David Darger, Eldora, Beth [Darger], and Julia Barlow. David gave me 5^{00}. I.W. and Violet came also.

Oct. 20. Rode about town some and helped at home.

Edson, James Jessop, Rulon and Clarence Allred, and Marcus Wayman went deer hunting in Marcus's car.

Oct. 21. Attending my domestic affairs.

Oct. 22. Sunday. Sunday School held at Boss home, 360 Harrison Ave. I conducted. Bro. Boss presided. My sister Allie was present. Spent the p.m. at home. Bro. Axel Fors and Bro. Pearson and wives called on us. I conducted our Junior Class at 7 p.m. at Cleveland's home. Allie came home with us.

Oct. 23. This is the 82nd anaversary of Bro. Lorin C. Woolley. The name of this Prophet comes more before the people. He will yet be honored by the righteous the world over. I am thankful for my personal acquaintance with him.

I was helping around home most all day.

A telephone was installed in our house today ([phone number] Holiday 103 W). This is the first time in my married life to have a telephone in my own residence.

Edson and the boys returned from the deer hunt. It was a dear hunt, for they returned with one doe among the 5 of them.

Tried to get a cow but haven't the cash.

Oct. 24. Edson helped Russel Kunz in the beets while Louis Kelsch and I hauled a heifer cow from Morris Kunz' to our place then took the old holstein from our place to the Stock Yards at North Salt Lake. We ate a delicious dinner at Russel Kunz' on West 39th South.

Attended meeting at 1361 So. 9th E. The snooper/spotters are still watching closely everyone who enters. A Blustery, windy day.

Oct. 25. Rain began falling about 9:30 a.m. Edson and I did some chasing about town. Maryette went to stay at John Barlow's, 807 E. 7th South. Beth and I visited at the home of Morris Kunz in the evening. Several there have been quite ill. Edson, Allie, and I ate dinner at I.W. Barlow's.

Oct. 26. At home all day doing domestic things. Ruth Barlow Allred is with us to day. Paul is improved in health and spirits. Winnie is very weak, almost staggery at times. I'm feeling quite down because of financially nothing coming in and much expense goes on.

Oct. 27. Took Clyde Nielson to Dr. Allred's for treatment.

I recieved 26^{90} from Clarence Maurer as a final settlement for our pay for building the Child residence at 1317 Indiana Ave. I also rec'd 13^{00} for work from Jos. U. Peterson, so I have enough to pay the rent (35^{00}) once more.

At night I conducted our dance at Zitting's home (4118 - 5th East St.). We had a pretty good sociable time. Mr. Fox and daughter Mrs. Majors played for us.

Oct. 28. Clarence Wayman brot the Zitting's truck, and with the help of Clarence Allred, Edson, Lorin, and I, hauled 3 loads of clay soil from the front yard of Wiley Smith's home (2783 - 13th East). We also set two trees. At 1:30 Edson, Clarence Wayman, and others left for Cache Valley. I spent the rest of the day domestically.

Oct. 29. Sunday. Sunday School held at 4118 - 5th East.

P.M. Beth and I took 12 of our little ones for a ride up Little Cottonwood Canyon. We are always a sight or a problem to on-lookers.

Uncle Moroni Jessop and family visited with us. He was visited for near 3 hours to-day by the Bishopric of the 20th Ward to give an account for his belief in plural marriage and his affiliation with J. W. Musser and his

crowd. He gave them pointedly to understand that he (Moroni) sustained them in the advocacy of this principle and was against Pres. Grant in excommunications of such men.

At 7 p.m. I conducted our junior class at 1361 - So. 9th East.

My daughter Mary is 15 to-day and a sweet specimen of young womanhood. I am proud of her.

Oct. 30. At 9:30 a.m. Edson, Clarence Allred, Kathleen Jessop, Louise, Florence, Morris, and I met the Buss where Mother Evelyn Allred and Kathryn Jessop Allred arrived. We took Mother to Rulon's and Kathryn came home with us. It was a joyous meeting, for she has been gone since June 1st. She and her mother cried for joy in each other's arms, and everyone in the house is surely glad to see her. She says Jane is so changed that she hardly knew her; and the new babes all three she is joyed to see.

Oct. 31. Inasmuch as Wiley Smith has been kind to us and brot us milk after the Pettit cows were taken away so that we are in his debt 16^{00}, I am trying to square with him by working around his house (at his request or suggestion). Clarence Wayman, Clarence Allred, Edson, and I hauled some dirt away from his house and to-day hauled a load of mtn. soil (in Chas. Zitting's truck) from the grounds of the Hot-En-Tot Riding Academy in the mouth of Emmigration Canyon to the Smith home (2782 - 13th East St.).

Edson is working for Snyder Mines, Inc. from 4 p.m.. to 12:30 midnight. He rides with Axel Fors.

I attended priesthood study class at night. After class Beth, Kathryn, Mary, and I attended a Halloween Party at Dr. R. C. Allred's home, 1382 So. 8th West.

Nov. 1. Around home most all day, also Nov 2nd. Paid Mr. Mike Ganieri 35^{00} for Nov. rent.

Nov. 3. Edson and I shingled our neighbor Mr. Hoki (the Jap)'s house and I did some chasing around. I am trying to get other jobs, but it seems that they are just estimates and figures.

Nov. 4. Finished the few shingles on Hoki's house and did some cleaning up after the plasterer at Bro. Fors home.

Nov. 5. Sunday School at Fors' home. I had charge at his (Axel's) request because he is away from the city at work for his employer. We had a big crowd (about 90—other records show more). 18 of us rode there in our Buick. Uncle Moroni and family visited us.

Nov. 6. Puttering around home trying to repair breaks and fix things, etc., etc. No money coming in makes things irksome sometimes because of the many demands for money here and there and everywhere.

Nov. 7. Around home. Attended conjoint class at night.

Nov. 8. Around home. Rode out to Bateman's with Louis Kelsch and helped in Russel's beet field. Very poor crop. Jay came home from Idaho to-night. We are glad to see him again. He's been gone since Oct. 16th.

Nov. 9. Jay and I helped at Russel Kunz' beet field again.

Nov. 10. Did some job estimating for Mrs. Nora E. Reese at 957 - 3rd Ave. thru Wendell Ashton of Sugar House Lumber Co. We dug some of our carrots at 2393 - 5th East place. I conducted a dance and party at Zitting's home, 4118 - 5th East.

Nov. 11. Jay, Edson, Lorin and I dug the carrots (all).

Nov. 12. Sunday School at our home. A goodly number came. Bro. John Y. Barlow and several of his family, Bro. A. N. Pettit, and Bro. Robert Shrewsbury and family ate dinner with us. We attended a good spiritual meeting at the Zitting home.

Nov. 13. Jos. U. Peterson called me to work for him at his shop. He said he had two days' work for me. Jay and Edson did much running around for me—delivered chairs, bred our little cow, and other errands. Marcus Wayman came with his 1/2-ton truck and helped us haul 2 loads of sand to cover our carrots.

Nov. 14. Helping Jos. U. Peterson again building and repairing truck bodies. Attended class at night after taking Kathryn to visit Aunt Susie Barlow at their home, 8th East 7th South St.

Nov. 15. Jay and Kathryn went to Cache Valley. Edson goes to work 5 days each week (of late). I worked at Peterson's.

The weather is quite cold each morning and during the nights. Paul is feeling better these last few days again (for which we are surely thankful) altho he coughs much at nights. I am very thankful for this beautiful place we are living in. The stoker keeps the house quite an even temperature, and it's really the best place we have had.

Kathryn helps her mother much in tending the babies and other things, which are many.

On the evening of the 9th, two Stake Missionaries came—a Bro. Keading and a young Bro. _____. They

inquired into our church standing and suggested that our recommends be transferred to this (Holliday) ward, etc., so I thot it proper to tell him the truth of the situation. Bro. Keading urged observance of the law of the land by quoting our 12th article of faith. I spent almost 2 hours telling him of the laws of the land via history of affairs relative to the laws passed by the U.S. against our religion. It is surprising how little people (church officials) really know of these things.

Nov. 16. I worked at Peterson's.

Sisters Jentzsch (Pauline, Garda, and Helen), also Mother Evelyn Allred spent the evening with us after I took Garda and Beth to see Dr. R. C. Allred. I also visited I.W. Barlow and family a few moments.

Jay and Kathryn returned from Cache. Jay brot us 1000 lbs. of potatoes from Idaho (10 cents per hundred).

Nov. 17. I worked at Peterson's again 9 hours.

Nov. 18. At Peterson's. Kathryn returned to Idaho via. train at 8 p.m.

Nov. 19. Sunday School held at Boss home, 360 Harrison Ave. A large number present. I attended our junior class at night.

Nov. 20. At Peterson's (133 E. 4th South). Paul is improving generally, yet at times (often times) he has pains that hurt much and seem to set him back.

Nov. 21. At Peterson's 8 hrs. Attended and conducted our priesthood class at 8 p.m. The church rage of excommunication seem to go mercilessly on against our (class) members, yet we are teaching nothing but pure gospel.

Nov. 22. At Peterson's 8 hrs. Bro. Axel Fors bot us a very nice turkey for our Thanksgiving dinner. The Lord Bless you, dear Brother, and I know He will.

Nov. 23. Thanksgiving Day (a week early by Proclamation of the Governor of Utah). My Family all ate to-gether (except Kathryn who is away, Ruth who is sick of the flu, and Ethel who was stricken with appendicitis yesterday at school and had to be helped to get home. Dr. R. C. Allred was called and pronounced it definitely appendicitis and quick action required).

Bro. Morris Kunz and some of the children called. He and I administered to the sick (Ethel and Paul). We packed the sore spots in ice.

At Dinner Time we all prayed in concert, expressing our thanks to the Lord for his many blessings to us.

Nov. 24. At Peterson's. At night I conducted our dance and party at Zitting's home. After the dance I felt sick.

Nov. 25. Worked 1/2 day at Peterson's altho sick. Went to bed as soon as I got home. Bro. Axel Fors called to see me and brot a pint of Whiskey.

Nov. 26. Sunday. I was sick all day. Bro. Fors and wife [and] Bro. Axel Erickson and wife came to see me.

Nov. 27. Being quite sick and very weak, I stayed in bed most of the day. In evening took Beth, Rhea, and Olive to Mother's Birthday party at Rulon's. Conversed about 2 hours with Ren Stoddard at Co-op Shoe Shop on activities of Kingston group.

Nov. 28. I moped around the house and yard but very weak. Jay is sick also, and Ethel still wearing ice packs over the appendix.

Nov. 29. Just around the house and doing some shopping at Murray. I'm reading some every day in Vol. 6 of Church History and love dearly the life of Joseph Smith the Prophet. Spent the evening at Jentzsch's.

Nov. 30. Still very weak and somewhat sick.

Dec. 1. Paid the rent again to Mike Granieri. Fixed stoker for Garda and Pauline Jentzsch.

Dec. 2. At home; and with Jay, Edson, and Lorin, did more shopping for Dr. L. C. E. Ogden.

Dec. 3. Sunday School at Fors' home on Adams Street. 2 P.M. attended teachers' meeting at Zitting's home on 27th South St. Attended junior class at night at Cleveland's.

Ren Stoddard and wives visited with us. This is a humble family, and I feel their hearts are desirous to do right. They have joined the Kingston order of Bountiful and urge me to join also, saying that our financial worries will be over and we can live our religion as we please. Yet I cannot believe the claims they make—viz: Eldon Kingston (who is their head) claims divine calling to organize this order (which they call the United Order) because he went to the Musser group to get the authority and they refused to give it to him, so he sought the Lord for days in fasting and prayer and obtained the authority thru a messenger to go ahead because the Musser group would not do it as the Lord desired. This story does not correspond or harmonize with my understanding of Priesthood matters.

Dec. 4. Worked at Mrs. Dr. Ogden's, 1404 So. 4th E. Jay, Edson, and I put on new shingles on the chicken coop which we are remodeling into garages.

Dec. 5. Thru my efforts, Mrs. Ogden obtained lumber from Sugar House Lumber Co. and we are making the building larger.

At night I attended conjoint priesthood class at Cleveland's and heard many good and clear testamonies of the effort put fourth by this group of people. The usual snoopers are present outside in their cars taking license numbers and all other information they can get. It is reported that the Presiding Bishop of the Church (LeGrand Richards) is sometimes among them. The church leaders seem much afraid of this group, tho they disturb no man but quietly hold meetings occasionally where they study the principles of the Gospel. This night Bro. Jos. W. Musser preached forceful to us urging us to be worthy of the persecution that is coming upon us soon, "For things will become worse in this regard."

Bro. Musser also urged us to apply the divine prescription for the healing of the sick, viz.: "to call in the Elders, two or more, and let them pray over the sick, annointing them in the name of the Lord, and the Prayer of faith will save the sick;" [also], "If you will observe this divine law, you shall never be required to see the inside of hospitals. My God, what more do you want?"

Dec. 6, 7, 8. Jay and I (and Edson some) worked at the jobs for Mrs. Dr. Ogden and did a good job. At the finish she said, "If you appreciate my work like I do yours, we are both well satisfied." I told her, "I do appreciate your work, Mrs. Ogden, and I'll do all I can to help along." And I here record that I consider the good sense of Mrs. Ogden very unusual in the maternity cases— no forcing drugs or efforts used in my observation, but a keen sense of helping nature at those trying times. I bless this good woman for her noble efforts, in the name of Jesus Christ.

During the past several days some one (or more than one) of my family is ill with flu. Much sickness is in the land.

The spirit of Christmas shopping is prominent now. Babylon's salesmanship is at its height, and the people are eager worshipers of money.

This night (8th) I conducted a dance and program for our young people at Zitting's home, 4118 So. 5th East.

Dec. 9. At home fixing things about the place. At 2 P.M. attended a show ("Babes in Arms") at the Paramount Theater with Paul and Ruth and Donald Jentzsch (age 9). Assisted Garda Jentzsch at some shopping. Ethel Peterson called.

Dec. 10. Sunday School at our home. Bro. Arnold Boss ate dinner with us. Bro. John Barlow this day appointed me (Jos. Lyman Jessop) with Elder Christensen and A. N. Pettit as head of the Sunday School of our group. 2 p.m. attended general meeting of the saints at Zitting home, 4118 - 5th East. Mother Allred visited us.

A warm south wind all day bringing signs of storm. The weather has been unusually mild for December, and the whole country needs moisture.

I attended our junior class at 1361 - 9th E. 7 to 8 p.m.

Dec. 11. Made some inquirys [sic] for work, but no prospects so far. A light rain came but was dispensed by a change of wind from the north.

Dec. 12. Around home. Somebody in our family is sick all the time, it seems. The flu is making 2nd or 3rd attacts [sic].

Winnie, Jay, and I attended our night classes. Bro. Cleveland reports the death of one Fredrickson, who was witness No. 1 against him for his belief in the gospel. Fredrickson has been one of the spotters against the whole of us, snooping, spying, and reporting. Several have passed away after taking an active stand against plural marriage.

Sister Garda Jentzsch also rode with us to meeting and I drove her home in south of Holliday.

Dec. 13. Fixing up chairs and things around home. Mother Allred has been with us a few days. She, Beth, Maleta, and I spent the evening at Jentzsch's. I read the scriptures to them which they much enjoyed. Bro. Jentzsch is away at work. We visited them by invitation.

Dec. 14. Repairing things around home. Mr. Mike Granieri (landlord) gave me direction to buy roofing and fix the garage, which wind had damaged much. So when Jay and I had it mostly done, He (Granieri) came and stopped us, saying his wife said the garage didn't need it, etc., etc. At this I became quite indignant and said, "Tell your wife she don't know a damn thing about it. If you don't believe me, ask Mr. Brockbank about it. He seen the damage and talked with me while we were fixing it. Some of these wives ought to keep their noses out of things." However, we obeyed the landlord.

Dec. 15, 16. Made other inquiries for work and obtained no present prospect. Obtain a copy of the Times and Seasons from Bro. John Y. Barlow and read during the evenings the trial of Sidney Rigdon which gave me light.

Dec. 17. Sunday. I have arranged for others to look after the Sunday School. At 8:30 a.m., Maleta and babe Rachael Ann and I left for Cache Valley with Axel Fors and wife Ebba. We also were accompanied by Bro. Jos. Musser. We stopped in Ogden, saw my Brother-in-Law Victor Eschler and wife and family, rec'd a Christmas parcel, and went on to Millville via Beaver Dam route.

My Father is not well. The flu is preying upon him, also Don, also Eslie Jensen.

Joseph, Axel, Father, and I gave Eslie a wonderful blessing, Joseph being mouth. Here Eslie was promised a fullness of Priesthood with a promise of living the Patriarchal law, his wife will live the law of Sarah and his children will bless him and honor him, and he will be protected by the spirit of the Lord as was Daniel in the den of lions and the three Hebrews in the fiery furnace from his enemies; also, "You shall have power to heal the sick and to command the elements to obey when necessary...and it will be necessary." We all felt to rejoice over this blessing.

We visited Uncle Martin Olsen and wife, too, at whose home I.W. Barlow and Cleo and family were visiting.

We ate a delicious dinner at Father's house, then returned home to Salt Lake City and had pleasant conversations on the way, also sang the songs of Zion as we traveled.

Dec. 18, 19. Around the home fixing things. At 8 p.m. (19th) attended our priesthood class at Cleveland's (Winnie, Jay, and I, also Garda Jentzsch). I drove Garda home and had a pleasant talk with her. She has been suffering torments by the Devil for 4 days and nights, and I have also. We prayed for deliverance from this adversary. I admire the courage and integrity of this family.

Dec. 20. Around home and shopping with Maleta.

Dec. 21. By appointment I visited Bro. Jos. W. Musser at his office at 744 East So. Temple St. I told him of my mental delenima, for I have sincerely tried to repent of my sins and follies which have come repeatedly into my mind until I have wondered if I stood condemned before the Lord, and I have told the Lord in prayer that I desired to make a complete recompense for my wrongs and I would rather suffer death in any form than to fall into gross sins or follies. I said to Joseph, "If you have a means of knowing the mind of the Lord (and I have thot you have), I desire to know what is my standing before Him; for I know that whatever the Lord does is right, and if He has a rebuke for me, no matter what it is, I still know it would be right, for the Lord just don't do wrong. So I'd like you to be plain about it, for I want the will of the Lord in this matter."

Bro. David W. Jeffs came in and made a report to Joseph and went again.

Bro. Joseph laid his hands upon my head (and I prayed in my mind for the Lord to show him the detail of my life if He desired to, for I desire Thy mind frankly); and he, Joseph, said, among other things: "The Lord loves you for thy great integrity. The Lord has His mark upon you. You are a marked man. His mark is in your forehead. You stand clean before the Lord. Your garments are clean from the blood and sins of this generation. You shall be blessed in your family. Your Kingdom shall never end. What more can the Lord say? You are a man without guile. The Lord will direct you in a financial way, and you shall be guided from day to day, from hour to hour, from minute to minute, to know what to do. Your family shall never want for bread. Your family will rise up and bless you and honor you. Teach the fullness of the gospel to your family and everywhere, only be careful that you do not cast pearls where they will not be recieved. The gifts of the spirit are yours. I give you these blessings as a servant of God, in the authority of the Priesthood which I hold and in the Name of the Lord Jesus Christ, Amen."

Tears of joy and thanksgiving flowed down my face and thots that I cannot speak. I have recorded this blessing not word for word but from memory, being the next day after recieving it, and what I have written is correct. There were other sayings that I haven't recorded.

Some things pertaining to the Order of Friends in the Priesthood were revealed to me. Bro. Lorin C. Woolley revealed it to me early in the year 1929 while I lived at the Schultz place, 3574 So. 9th East, in the presence of D. R. Bateman, Moroni Jessop, and Winnie and Maleta.

Other things were said. I referred to the scripture which says, "He that looketh upon a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery in his heart already." Joseph asked me how I understood that word 'lust.' I answered that I understand it to mean that if a man craves intercourse (sexually) with a woman, if he hankers after it and solicits it and would if he could, that means lust. Joseph answered, "Yes, if a man says in his heart, 'I don't care whose wife she is. If I could get her, I would do it, if I wouldn't be in danger of being shot or injured'... that is lust. But if the scripture means that the passion must not be around at the sight of a beautiful and well-formed woman, then no man would be free, if he were a normal man." He also told me that many couples (married) are mis-mated, and sometime the Lord would take those women and place them where they belong, [saying], "He hasn't authorized me to do it, but sometime it must be done."

Dec. 22. I recorded the above incidents or items and I am very happy because of it. This is a very outstanding blessing of my life. O Father in Heaven, help me to keep clean and qualify for all things in righteousness, in the name of The Son, Amen.

I conducted a party (of dancing and singing and speaking of the life of Joseph the Prophet) at Zitting's home, 4118 - 5th East, from 8:30 p.m. to 12:30 a.m.

Dec. 23. Anniversary of Joseph Smith the Prophet. I prepared for Christmas by some shopping and fixing toys and domestic requests.

Dec. 24. Conducted the Sunday School at Zitting's home. Bro. A. N. Pettit spent the afternoon with us. Last night (23rd), I with several of my children attended a junior class party at Cleveland's home.

Dec. 25. Christmas Day. Many friends have sent Christmas cards to us as a remembrance of love and good will. We have also recieved presents from friends, and some club played Santa Claus to Maleta and family and brot useful articles and food. I recieved little gifts and remembrances from each of my wives and children. For all these blessings I am thankful. I have had no means of my own, so I haven't bot a present for any of them— but this day every heart is happy for the blessings upon us in little gifts and kind acts.

Winnie and Maleta visited their sisters for a while, then Beth and I visited Dr. Allred and family. Also I and little daughter Evelyn ate a bounteous dinner with my brother-in-law I.W. Barlow and family. We also called upon Bro. John Y. Barlow and family and Dan Bateman who is visiting with them, also upon Moroni Jessop. I spent the evening at home.

Dec. 26. Louis and I shopped in town some. The day is colder on account of the new snow which fell Christmas Eve. I attended our priesthood class at 8 p.m. at Cleveland's, discussing especially sayings of and incidents in the life of Joseph The Prophet. Beth and I drove Garda Jentzsch home.

Dec. 27. I.W. Barlow and wives and sons (Clarence and Marcus) and daughters (Hazel and Cloteel), also Axel Fors and wife spent the evening with us. The weather is cold, almost Zero weather.

Dec. 28. We had planned for Brother Rulon C. Allred and family to visit with us this evening, but sickness in his family prevented it. I attended the funeral of Tom Fryer of Holiday, an old acquaintance of mine. The speakers preached great eulogies of him. I interviewed the Salt Lake County relief office at Sugar House.

Dec. 29. I couldn't finish the relief contact yesterday, so I continued to-day. Had interview with Mrs. Cunningham. She has records of my family in considerable detail, and I'm wondering if this isn't almost sufficient evidence to these people that the Patriarchal Law is working to-day. Of course, that's the Lord's and not my business to say when the evidence and testamony is sufficient. I just hope that the records they have and all they may ever get of my family will be a testamony of the righteousness of that law. Mrs. Cunningham promised us help.

The weather is much milder.

633 deaths by accidents in the United States are reported on Christmas alone. The war goes terribly on in Europe and China.

Paul is quite ill with rheumatism.

Dec. 30. At 2 oclock p.m. by appointment, Edson and I drove to town. We drove the Carl Balefske family and Moroni Jessop and son James to the Wasatch Springs where Moroni Jessop baptized the following persons: Carl August Balefske, Alice Marie Armstrong Balefske, Dorathy Mae, Maybell _____, Alice Marie, [and] Lura. I dedicated the water for the occasion. At the home of Moroni Jessop (741 So. 8th East), they were confirmed members in the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints and had the Holy Ghost conferred upon them in the following order: Carl August Balefske by Joseph Lyman Jessop; Alice by Moroni Jessop; Dorathy by Jos. Lyman Jessop; Maybell by Moroni Jessop; Alice by Jos. Lyman Jessop; Lura by Moroni Jessop. Edson and James Jessop assisted in confirming these blessings. We are happy over this event and pray the Lord to guide them ever.

Dec. 31. Sunday School was held at our house. A special program was rendered. Bro. and Sister Axel Erickson ate dinner with us, also Sister Garda Jentzsch.

At 2 p.m. Jay and Edson and I took Uncle Moroni to Bountiful 2nd Ward where we attended the funeral service of Sister Annie Woolley, wife of John W. Woolley. No mention of the gospel fullness nor the life of John W. Woolley was made. They seem to be afraid of it.

I attended and conducted our Junior Class at 1361 So. 9th East then visited at Therell Docksteader's home. Here Chas. F. Zitting predicted that within the year 1940, all the nations of the earth would be engaged in war, many directly fighting and the rest assisting those who were fighting. David Darger spoke of the troublesome scenes that he had seen in vision. I also spoke by request of those present.

10:15 p.m. Maleta, Beth, Lorin, Mary, Jay, and I visited at Arthur Gabler's (on Concord St.). We remained there until about 1:30 a.m. At 12 oclock midnight, we heard many whistles and bells announcing the new year (according to man's recording). Mother Allred came about midnight.

I helped during the night wait upon sick ones at home. Winnie, Florence, Louise, Jane, and Louis all feel the flu again.

January 1, 1940. Monday. I spent the day at home. The sick are some better. All are up and around the house. Held a little home program with my family at 6 p.m. I am proud of all my family. I am greatly blessed of the Lord. 1939 has brot me much that I am thankful for.

The weather is mild and pleasant.

7:15 p.m. I brot to the house sisters Pauline, Garda, and Helen Jentzsch. We spent a pleasant evening in games, gospel discussion, and refreshments. Winnie because very ill with influenza—hoarseness, sore throat, headache, and sick all over.

Jan. 2. Jay, Edson, and I repaired stoker and washer at Jentzsch's, then shopped about town some. I attended our conjoint class at 8 p.m. Winnie and Paul sick. Rained all day slowly. Very unusual weather for January.

Jan. 3. At home helping about the house. Winnie very sick and Paul unable to take a step on account of rheumatism. Mild and cloudy. Birthday party for I.W. Barlow.

Jan. 4th to 15th inclusive. Nothing of an unusual nature has happened to me for several days. Some friends have visited with us at different times. 5th, Our dance at Zitting's home which I conducted. 7th, I attended a meeting at Zitting's home; Stormy period—mostly rain. Paul continues very ill. 11th, Worked for Axel Fors at his house. 12th, Edith is 9, Louise is 7 to-day.

By request, I had interview with the WPA office on 9th South St. Here a woman pryed [sic] into my family life and said, "Now, Mr. Jessop, don't you think you are getting a lot of children to live on public funds?" I did not answer, but the feelings of revolt were stirred up within me when I know that she (herself alone) was getting far more out of these public funds than I with all my family (of Winnie's and Maleta's children which they have record of) were getting. But I feel like my family, together with those of Morris Kunz and I.W. Barlow and perhaps some others, are thus known thru these government rolls for the purpose of a test upon those in government employ to see their reaction toward the Law of Plural Marriage— so let come what may. I hope to answer to the full will of the Lord in the matter.

Cold, stormy day. Attended a birthday party for Arnold Boss at his home.

14th: Sunday School at 10:30 a.m., and general meeting at 2 p.m. at Zitting's.

My Father, Jos. S. Jessop, and my sisters Fawn and Allie came from Millville the evening of the 12th. Father, Edson, and I visited around on the 13th. Father and I visited Clyde Nielsen and family. Clyde told of several evidences of how the Lord has protected him and his publishing. No doubt the Lord is using him to bring these points before the people. He (Clyde) says he is called to do it, but so far I don't know and am not fully convinced that the Lord asked him to do it.

15th: Jay and I hauled 96 folding chairs in one load in our Buick sedan—a record load for us.

Jan. 16. I attended our priesthood class at night.

Ken Thompson of Parley's Ward came asking me to work on a house, so on 17th, I worked for Jim Thompson (after going to town) finishing his new home at 1852 So. 19th East St.

Our dear little Paul is quite ill much of the time, and Oh, that cough of his grinds upon my heart.

Jan. 18. A blizzard wind that is fierce indeed. Keny Thompson and I fought the wind and snow to keep factory up to the windows of the house. I worked until late p.m.

Our dear Paul is so sick that I am weary with anxiety more that [sic] with the work, and his darling Mother is heart-weary and burdened indeed.

Jan. 19. On this night I conducted our dance at Zitting's home. A big crowd came. I worked at Thompson's. Edson is out of work now.

Jan. 20. I worked at Thompson's. Paul is very distressed at times with heart weakness and its attendant ills. Mother Evelyn Allred comes to see us often.

Jan. 21. Today is the birthday of our dear sick son Paul. He is eleven to-day. We pray without ceasing for his welfare and full recovery. Heaven bless you forever, my precious son. I'm thankful for your life; tho I'm often cross and cranky—yet in my heart I love you always.

Tho this is Sunday, I worked at the request of Thompson's until 2 p.m. Bro. A. N. Pettit [and] Axel Erickson and wife ate dinner with the family at Paul's special request.

I attended our junior class at night at Cleveland's.

Jan. 22. My brother Richard's 46th birthday. A noble and faithful brother he is. I worked long hours at Thompson's. Mother Allred is staying with us expecting Beth's confinement any hour.

Jan. 23. At Thompson's. Attended my darling Paul at night some of the time.

Jan. 24. At Thompson's about 10 hours.

About 9:15 p.m. Beth gave birth to a fat, sweet girl (Mother Allred, Dr. Rulon C. Allred, Hattie Gabler, and I in attendance in the room). Our prayers were answered by this quick and safe delivery, for she suffered less than

at any other delivery. Mother and child are alright. Maleta cared for the little one while Mother and Dr. cared for the mother.

This is my 25th child. I'm thankful for every member of my family. They are wanted and welcome. Heaven bless you all.

Arthur Gabler waited and was surprised at the quick delivery.

Jan. 25. My darling Father is 71 to-day. I int'ed to write, but work and the anxiety of Paul's struggle keeps me very weary, as it does his dear Mother. Maleta, Mother Allred, and friends are so sweet and wonderful that I wonder if I'm worthy of it all. I worked at Thompson's.

(23rd I did not attended our Priesthood class at Cleveland's on account of work. After the class, my Brother Richard spent the night with me. He and others have called to see me several times but I've been away each time. These brethren have blessed and comforted Paul.)

Jan. 26. At Thompson's again.

Louis Kelsch and wife Barbara and Morris Kunz spent the evening with us. He (Louis) brot milk and goods to make ice cream for us all and especially that our dear Paul desires some home-made ice cream. On account of weariness, we didn't make it to-night, and I felt very foolish about it when he went to go home and called my attention to these materials and said he'd leave them with us. Morris, Louis, and I spent most of the evening in my room discussing points of interest in the life of Joseph The Prophet.

Jan. 27. At Thompson's.

Jan. 28. I attended Sunday School held at Zitting's home, 4118 - 5th East. Also meeting at 2 p.m., Junior class at Cleveland's at 7 p.m. Attending Paul in between times and praying for his welfare.

At our junior class, Bro. Jos. W. Musser attended and spoke to the class, saying among other things, "Some of you in this room will be standing when the Savior comes and will be caught up to meet him."

Jan. 29. Worked at Thompson's. Also 30th. I did not attended our class as our dear Paul is very sick.

Jan. 31. At Thompson's.

Feb. 1. Worked at Thompson's again. (Bro. A. O Mella and wife visited us).

Feb. 2. Worked at Thompson's again and conducted our dance at Zitting's at night.

Feb. 3. At Thompson's. Finished my work there.

Feb. 4. Sunday School was held at our house. On account of Paul being very weak and sick at heart, our smaller class was held in our big room where Paul sat in bed. There were 40 in this class, and they were a beautiful sight. Paul wanted his class (the intermediate class) to come into his room. This request I was not conscious of until after the class period was started. Sister Mabel Allred (one of his teachers), to console him, said, "Paul, next time we have Sunday School here, we will have our class in your room." At this he looked up sweetly and said, "No, there's not going to be any next time." This remark sent a pain thru his mother's heart.

Bro. A. O. Miller and wife visited us. Bro. A. N. Pettit ate dinner with me—just a morsel we ate, because my family are fasting for our darling boy. We (Bro. Pettit and I) attended our monthly meeting at Zitting's on 27th South St. At this meeting Bro. John Y. Barlow suggested we all fast for these sick ones (Sister Orpha Zitting and Paul Jessop) to-morrow and meet at night in testamony meeting.

Bro. Jos. W. Musser and Rulon C. Allred visited Paul; and with their hands on his head, Bro. Joseph said, among other things, "Dear little Paul, Your days and hours are numbered. The Lord loves you and will comfort and bless you. You have a work to do..." etc.

[In the margin] On Sunday, p.m., Feb. 4th, Bro. Jos. W. Musser blessed and named our baby Shirley.

I attended our junior class at night and waited on Paul for some time while Edson attended to his wants as best we could. At about 3:45 a.m. of Feb. 5th, I was called and hurried to his bedside to witness cries of most intense pain. We broke into tears and prayer. Several times he cried out in agony, "O Father in Heaven, bless me. I can't stand it! Bless me now! I can't stand it! O I'm goin' to d___! O Daddy, take me in your arms and rock me." I rebuked that terrible distress and the power of it in the authority of the Holy Priesthood and dedicated him unto the Lord whether in life or in death. I took him in my arms and rocked him. His mother was suffering in anxiety and prayer that he would never have to pass thru that pain again, as I was also. Maleta, Mother Allred, and Jay were also doing everything possible for his relief. I told the Lord, "Many of Thy saints of this community are about this hour entering upon a fast for him. Will You heed their fast and hear their prayers in his behalf, if it be Thy will?"

Brothers Dr. Allred and I.W. Barlow came about 5 a.m. and did everything for his comfort they could. Paul had always had a very high regard for Dr. Allred. His gentle and effective and soothing touches had brot fourth a love—so he (Rulon) also rocked Paul for a while, then Jay did also.

About 6 a.m. Paul lapsed into a painless, peaceful mood, perfectly awake and conscious all the while. He called little Florence to him and said to her, "It's your birthday, Florence. Five years old to-day. I've got two

nickels. You can have one of them. Be a good girl to Mamma." He wanted to see the sweet little twin brothers and hold them. He said, "Mamma, I'm glad you are my mother. You're the dearest mother in the world. I'm glad Daddy married you and that you could be my mother. When I had them hard pains, I got right to the last word and didn't say it. I knew I wasn't going to die right now."

Words of peace and love and a happy relief prevailed a little while. His beautiful blue eyes looked up into a corner of the room and a heavenly smile came over him. His mother was filled with grief at his suffering and joy at relief, but soon the distressing sickness came again. He spit blood all day long, bringing it to his tongue's end with difficulty, and we would wipe it off with paper. I rocked him again. He told Maleta, "I love you, Aunt Lete. You've sure been good to me. I know you're all crying."

Sisters Ann Boss and Esther Morrison came.

Paul felt himself sinking and would say, "Hold me, hold me. Hold me higher." Many times he said that as his arms were held up and rubbed and worked with. He could take no nourishment, only a sip of water often—after a while in a spoon, then only on a rag. Constantly, anxiously, prayerfully, mournfully, we worked and prayed over him.

At 7:30 the saints who were fasting gathered in prayer and testamony at Bro. Cleveland's home. About 9:30 Bro. Jos. W. Musser offered the prayer as mouth for those assembled, and (according to several who were present) they never heard such a prayer. At this moment Our darling boy lapsed into an apparent easier condition. He spoke with difficulty, strained hard to vomit but could not, only spit with extreme difficulty a little of the blood from his stomach. Winnie and I had lain down for a few moments from exhaustion. I tried to comfort her but was so broken up I could do little comforting.

About 10 p.m. Mother Allred called, "Lyman, come." We hurried near him as he sank entirely away, laying into his brother Edson's arms. His last words were, "O Father in Heaven, help me!" which were spoken slowly and with a great effort.

So ends the mortal life of our precious little boy. Our grief is great because of the intense suffering he has endured and the anxiety of this day.

In about 10 minutes, Brother John Y. Barlow, Jos. W. Musser, Rulon C. Allred, Moroni Jessop, David Jeffs, Chas. F. Zitting, [and] Arnold Boss came. They all spoke words of comfort to us and said they felt he would be gone when they arrived.

"The Lord giveth and the Lord Taketh Away, and Blessed be the Name of The Lord."

They all offered help any way they could. The sisters (Allred, Boss, Morrison, and Maleta) laid the little body out on the bed where he has so long suffered. Soon a darkness of color of skin came over him as the dear little body, so racked with pain, rested.

O God in Heaven, love him and receive him unto heaven, In the name of Jesus Christ.

The Deseret Mortuary was notified and took the little body away. After a while we laid down, Winnie in my arms but so full of grief from months of anxious care of him and our sweet little twins. Weeping prevailed thru-out the night.

Feb. 6. Everywhere in the room, the things his hands have made—his valentine to his mother (showing himself in bed, with dizzy head, showing pain, and these words: 'I'd groan and moan for you, My Valentine," (all drawn and made upon a big heart)—this was his last work and given to his mother)—His little house slippers and clothes—all brot flushes of weeping. Lorin, Ruth, and especially Louise are grief-stricken much. We love our Precious Paul.

Jay, Edson, John Y. Barlow, and I drove to Bountiful Cemetery thinking to place the body of our dear one by our other little graves in John Y.'s lot. We found conditions hardly suitable, so we arranged for burial at the Altorest Cemetery, 13th South at 23rd East Street, Salt Lake City, in Lot No. 266.

Lyman and Winnie by Paul's Grave at Altarest Cemetary (now known as Sunset Lawn)

Sisters Ann Boss and Esther Morrison arranged for the clothes in behalf of The Sisters of our group. We selected the casket (a pink plush) and made all details ready. Bro. Jos. W. Musser and John Y. Barlow arranging the program.

Sisters Leah Docksteader, Irene Christensen, Emily Erickson, and Garda Jentzsch came to the house bringing food and helped us in every way they could, Mother Evelyn Allred so sweet, peaceful, and helpful day and night. Her gentle and motherly touches and cares for the little ones have endeared her to all who know her until even the very tiny ones cry for her and respond greatly to her caresses. May the Lord Bless you always, dear Mother.

Many called and expressed sympathy and offered help to us, comforting the weeping, aching heart of my darling Winnie.

Beth is quite weak since her confinement but has plenty of nurse for her baby and to spare, which helps much for the twins. This night our babies Rachel Ann and Leslie were sick most of the night. Maleta and Mother Allred cared for them. Maleta is tired and worn, too. She is sweet and patient and helpful. I love all of you, my darlings.

Feb. 7, 8. During these days and nights, many of our friends called to see us and often help. Louis, Morris, and Royal came and gave me 10^{00}; Heber K. Cleveland, 5^{00}; Ethel Boss, 1^{00}; Fred Newbold, 1^{00}; David Darger, 1^{00}; Uncle Moroni, 1^{00}; Dowayne Jessop, 1^{00}; Fred Fish, 5^{00}; Bro. Cook, a box of food; the group thru Bro. Musser, 25^{00}; and many offered their sympathy and help thru comforting words and assurances. We feel lonely without him yet glad that the dear little soul is free from those pains so distressing. Phone calls and telegrams and letters were sent and paper notices sent out to our friends and folks.

Marvin and Kathryn, Owen and Vera and children Dean and Lorna, arrived from Idaho. My father Jos. S. Jessop and sisters Fawn and Allie and nephew Don Wayman, David B., and Thomas Jessop came from Millville. Winnie's brother Francis Porter and wife from Tooele and many others called.

At 3 p.m. on the 8th, the funeral service was held at the Deseret Mortuary. Before the time for service, Edson and I took several of our small ones to see the body at the mortuary. At the service, many friends spoke sympathies and cheer to us. My brothers Richard (and wife Ida and baby Lois and son Joe), Fred (and wife Lydia), and Vergel came from the South, also my sister Mattie and Aunt Lizzie Colvin.

At the service, John Y. Barlow conducted; Bro. and Sister Denos sang "Beautiful Home;" Invocation, Ianthius W. Barlow; "Our Angels" was sang by sisters Mabel and Melba Allred; Bro. Rulon C. Allred spoke with kind feeling and keen understanding; Bro. Louis A. Kelsch told that only two of our children were admitted into the church while all the rest were rejected or denied admittance because of the faith of their parents, who were cut off the church (or handled) 14 years ago. He emphasized that this family is an outstanding family in living the Patriarchal Law of marriage. He read a poem appropriately suited to our situation. Bro. Jos. W. Musser spoke with great feeling and earnestly and forcefully urged All Israel to pattern after this (our family), [saying] "...for it is after the Order of Abraham; it is the only family order in the Heavens; for out of this family will come Prophets and Prophetesses of the Most High God;" Bro. John Barlow called attention to the Rev. of 1886; Edw. Christensen sang "Sometime We'll Understand;" Benediction by Bro. A. N. Pettit; at the grave side, Father Jos. S. Jessop.

The pall bearers were Lorin Jessop, Nathan Boss, Clain Barlow, Anthie Barlow, Jesse Jessop, and Francis Jentzsch.

During the funeral, Mother Allred, Leah Docksteader, and Garda Jentzsch prepared dinner. Mary Petty also stayed at the house helping to tend babies.

At 7:30 p.m. a house-full of relatives and friends came. A meeting was held and John Y. Barlow conducted. He called upon Father Jos. S. Jessop and his 5 sons who were present to speak: viz., Jos. L[yman], Richard, Dowayne, Vergel, and Fred. Visited with folks and friends. Father, Vergel, Richard and wife, [and] Marvin and Kathryn stayed over night with us (the family).

Feb. 9. About 11 a.m. Several of us called on Uncle Moroni at his home, 741 - 8th East. We listened with interest to his report of his trial before the Ensign Stake Presidency and High Council for believing in plural marriage.

By appointment of 15 days previous notice, I conducted a dance on Post Office Place for the Woodman of the World lodge.

Winnie is so full of tears and weak from many days and nights of anxiety that her nerves seem to utterly give way until she hasn't strength to handle one of the babies some of the time. I'm watching closely after her.

I settled up with the Deseret Mortuary by paying them 89^{70} and with the Altorest Cemetery, 17^{50}.

By reports of Uncle [Moroni]'s trial, a Mr. Lund and others were at the funeral and took notes to get evidence and data against any of this group they could.

Feb. 10. 48 years ago to-day I came to this earth.

A Barlow-Jessop reunion was held at John Y. Barlow's home, 809 E. - 7th South St. I tried to get them to come to our house, but they (John and Susie) thot it best not to do so because of previous arrangement. We could not attend.

Fred and wife and Dowayne stayed over night with us.

Feb. 11. Sunday School at Boss home. 130 present. 2 p.m. meeting at Zitting's, 4118 - 5th East. I spent the evening with Vergel and Fred. Marvin and Kathryn, Owen and Vera returned home this a.m.

Feb. 12. Around home mostly. Figured a shingling job for Mike Granieri for home, 802 Jefferson Ave.

Feb. 13. Jay, Edson and I helped I.W. Barlow slaughter a hog. He gave us half of it. Attended our priesthood class at night at Cleveland's. Winnie feels much better because of a manifestation or dream in which she was shown that Paul is well and happy where he is.

Feb. 14. Obtained car license and wrote this record for a few days past.

Feb. 15. Around home. Winnie has numb spells often at nights. I'm trying to comfort her and assist her all I can. We feel keenly the loss of our dear little Paul.

In the evening of 14th, Beth and I attended a show with Karl and Garda Jentzsch at their invitation.

Feb. 16. Our Ethel is 10 years old to-day. We love you much and pray for your welfare always. About 8:30 p.m. I conducted our dance at Zitting's home. A good crowd attended and enjoyed the evening until 1 a.m.

Feb. 17. Edson and I conversed with Sister Esther Morrison who reported to us that Bp. Curtis (of Hawthorne Ward) has been on his mission of spying on us for the past 2 years and that the church is thru and now we will be turned over to the Federal authorities because of Curtis's reports to them. This information came to Sister Morrison via her brothers (Bishops Elgrin).

Right now big signs upon big billboards around this country are advertising "The American Way," "Freedom of Speech and of Religion and of the Press," while at the same moment the leaders of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints are making a bitter fight against those who endeavor to live their religion revealed by the Lord thru Joseph Smith the Prophet.

Yesterday (Feb. 16th), I conversed pointedly with Jos. Porter (Maleta's brother) who is bitterly opposed to the present practice of plural marriage and has of late been to my home advising my wives against me and the practice. So I talked straight forward to him hoping to open his eyes. He argued that "I believe the principle of polygamy as much as you do"...yet in the same breath would denounce everyone living it and those who are performing the ceremonies. As a final statement to him, I said, "Joe, let me give you a key. You may not accept it, but I'll place it before you anyhow. It is this: Quit fighting that that you say you believe, for very few people (so far as I ever knew) ever recieved a testamony of the truth of the gospel while fighting it. You may have to be knocked down and struck blind like Paul before you'll see, but quit fighting what you claim to believe." I pray that this man (brother-in-law of mine) may see and abide the law, according to the will of the Lord, in Jesus' name, Amen. I have borne testamony that it (plural marriage) has never stopped and never will.

Feb. 18. A gentle snow storm fell during the night and this morning.

Sunday School conviened at our home (4664 Hy. Drive) 10:30 - 12:30. A good crowd came. The topic under discussion in the adult class is The United Order led by Bro. Axel Fors. Bro. A. N. Pettit and Axel Erickson and wife ate dinner with us.

Wm. Wall has been attending our Sunday School classes of late but holds himself as a messenger of Geo. Otis who claims divine honors to set the House of God in Order, etc., etc., and other bunk. At least it's bunk or punk to my understanding. Wall continues to press his views, hoping to convince us that Otis is it.

I attended our Junior class at night at Cleveland's and warned the class that we, this class, is being watched.

Feb. 19. Around the house most of the day. Shopping with Maleta. Maleta, Beth, and I visited with Royal Matson and wife during the evening.

Feb. 20. P.m. Uncle Moroni Jessop, Jay, and I visited with Uncle Dan Bateman and family at his home in West Jordan. Louis Kelsch and wife also visited at the same time. Dan is 83 tomorrow (Feb 21st). Uncle Rone related incidents of his (Rone's) recent church trial, with dramatic wit as is very characteristic of his expressions.

I attended our Priesthood class at night and conducted the class discussion.

Feb. 21. Morning crisp but a clear beautiful day, as was yesterday. I'm just aching to get close to the heavens, and I desire above all other things (that I'm at present mindful of) to be true to the truth, and to qualify for every high quality of Godhood required. I desire this in the Name of The Son.

Feb. 22, 23, 24. Around home mostly.

Feb. 25. Conducted Sunday School at Zitting's, 4118 - 5th E.

P.m. attended meeting at I.W. Barlow's home (1352 So. 9th West). About 300 present. I was called upon to speak. Among other thots expressed, I said, "I'm convinced that we must reach the condition so we won't care a dam [sic] what people think of us when we are trying to do right. The gospel plan is like a big chandaleer [sic] in a room wherein people are groping in darkness. One light is turned on and we are enabled to see more clearly by means of that light; another is turned on, and another and another, and so on, each light or each increase of light showing more clearly the objects, ideas, and principles of truth. But many people are of such a mind as to love darkness rather than light, so that when an increase of light comes from above, they will fight and paw the air and strike out the globes or sources of light." This parable I told the people.

Louis A. Kelsch conducted the meeting. Elders John Y. Barlow, Chas. F. Zitting, I.W. Barlow, Eslie D. Jenson, and Jos. W. Musser also spoke pointedly and plainly on plural marriage.

I attended our Junior Class at night at Cleveland's home. Of my family, Jay, Edson, Mary, Lorin, and Ruth nearly always attended also.

My Father has spent some time with us yesterday and today—Fawn and Allie also.

Feb. 26. Our twin baby Leslie is very sick— in fact all of our babies are sick with colds and coughs and sore throat and earaches until all are worn tired. Mother Allred is with us and is so willing and helpful in the care of the sick, in fact all household duties. She has a magic touch and a charm for all the little ones. Her very touch is immeadeately known by even the smallest ones. May God Bless you, Mother Dear, forever. I love you and vouch for your nobility, in the Name of Our Lord Jesus Christ.

Feb. 27. I attended our Priesthood class at night at which the Priesthood set-up or status was discussed. Our numbers are increasing all the time. The explaination [sic] of the Priesthood as published in Truth for Jan., Feb., and March (1940) are the best I have ever read.

Feb. 28. I have decided to offer my all (by listing on paper all my possessions) by handing it to the Lord thru the Priesthood council.

I wrote to Bro. Stanley H. Marshall of Inswich [?], Norfolk, England. Fixed stove for Maleta. Our little Leslie has pneumonia and is very ill. Watchful care every minute is required. Little Shirley, Eula, [and] Lyman Dee also sick.

Feb. 29. I conversed with Bro. Jos. W. Musser at his office offering a piece of land (now being purchased) in consecration.

Mar. 1. Babies still very sick tho some better, thanks to Heaven. Jay and I spent the day at I.W. Barlow's, I building a cabinet in Cleo's apt. and Jay helping to dig out a big tree. I conducted our dance and program at Zitting's at night. A large crowd attended.

On evening of 29th, Winnie and I called on Brother and Sister A . O. Miller on 7th East Street, also at Rulon C. Allred's, also at Bro. John Kartchner's (at about 313 E. 13th South). I spent about 1-1/2 hours in gospel conversation with him and his grandson (who recently filled a mission in Northwestern States) and his son-in-law Mr. Robertson (who is non-religious).

Mar. 2. Shopping around town. Our babies are better.

Mar. 3. Sunday School was held at our house. About 125 in attendance. 2 p.m. I attended a meeting with some of my Brethren. 7 to 8 p.m. attended our Junior Class. We are studying the Book of Mormon.

For some time I have felt a desire to write something pertaining to the Traps of Life, so I handed to Joseph (Musser) an article. I sought heaven for guidance and feel that I have been answered.

Mar. 4. Weather Beautiful and Spring-like.

By invitation I met with Jos. W. Musser, Louis A Kelsch, Morris Q. Kunz, I.W. Barlow, and A. N. Pettit at the Kelsch home. We partook of Wine and refreshments and felt good in the company of each other. We talked of gospel points particularly as found in King Follet discourse by Jos. the Prophet and read to us by Louis. Joseph Musser told us, "All of us here are Gods in embryo..." [and] "I have been on the other side and have been in their councils and have walked arm in arm with Lorin, and I know of some things." We all feel to rejoice because of this association with each other.

Mar. 5. Cloudy to-day. I helped Maleta with her washing.

Along with Maleta, Jay, Kathryn, Mother Allred, and many others, I attended our conjoint meeting at Cleveland's home (1361 - 9th East). Here eight or nine young men and women led by Verl Kartchner attended. These young people are present as a result of my discussion with Bro. Kartchner as mentioned on Mar 1st. They are students of the LDS Business College [and] also are in a special class who are being taught to study various religions. We continued the meeting until near eleven o'clock p.m.

Mar. 6. Jay and I prepared to build a trailer. At night I drove Maleta, Morris, and Rhea Kunz to Harold Allred's home on North Redwood Rd. where we attend a birthday party for him.

Mar. 7. Many tearful memories come to us of our dear departed children. Loving them day and night. Winnie and I visited the grave of our darling Paul. At night Jay and I attended a recreation class at Bishop's Building.

Mar. 8. Jay and I attended a part of the recreation class (this a.m.) conducted by Ethel Bowers of the National Recreation Association of New York City. We visited with Bro. John Y. Barlow at his home about 815 E. - 7th South; also visited with Morris Kunz, Louis Kelsch, and I.W. Barlow at the latter's home; also called upon Dr. R. C. Allred at his home. At 7:30 I again attended the Recreation Class in the Bishop's Bldg. This ends the week's course by Ethel Bowers.

Mar. 9. Around home most all day, mostly in my room fasting, praying, and thinking, hoping to be right before the Lord in all my dealings—in my home life, with every wife, with every child, to be a pal to them (each of

them), [and] to master my own self, for I have (almost unbearable) weaknesses that to me are very serious.

I have been fasting according to my understanding—i.e.: when faint or weak, I take a drink of water or an orange, and at times I eat a bit more—with thots uppermost in my mind of these desires of my heart (more than I have written)—and I asked the Lord in prayer if my fast was acceptable to Him. In a short while something seemed to say, "Yes, your fasting is acceptable."

I have prayed to know the mind of the Lord relative to myself in this matter—and not for the Lord to sanction my acts at all, but to know the will of heaven. I have also prayed earnestly to know just who (which man) upon earth holds First place before Him, realizing that according to Doc. & Cov. 132, "There is never but one on earth at a time who holds the keys of this power." I have tried to be a close observer of points thus indicated and have reach [sic] a conclusion (at least a partial conclusion) or a deduction from these evidences that a certain man is Thee Man of this position. I told the Lord of these thots and asked if my deductions were right, and a warm glow, a burning, came immeadeately into my heart and remained with me for some time. I do not write this name at the present time for the reason that some of my Brethren seem not to agree while some are of the same thot as I upon this matter. The Lord knows all our hearts and His will be done.

Mar. 10. Sunday School at Zitting's home. Meeting of the saints generally at home of I.W. Barlow (1352 - 9th W.). Many pointed statements were made by Elders Jos. W. Musser, Arnold Boss, Edmund F. Barlow, David W. Jeffs, and John Y. Barlow. After the service I visited with my Father Jos. S. Jessop and others at the Barlow home, also had a discussion with a Miss Christensen and Edna Zitting.

7 to 8 p.m. I conducted our Junior (Book of Mormon) class held at Cleveland's home.

Mar. 11. With Jay, Arnold Boss, and Moroni Jessop, I attended the session of the Utah State Supreme Court at the Capital Building and listened to the arguments on the case of State of Utah verses Richard S. Jessop, which is an appeal from District Court at St. George. Claude T. Barnes presented (before the 5 Supreme Judges, who are _____) an able defense of Richard, showing the flimsy evidence upon which defendant was convicted, also the unconstitutionality of the proceedings. Attorney for the plaintiff _____ tried hard to make a case of it by arguing that the defendant confessed or claimed to be living the Laws of God. This attorney tried to make the Laws of God in this instance a crime or a felony. He argued that "It's a case of Polygamy, and therefore ought to be punished."

A snowy, blustery day. I spent the evening at home.

(P. S. for 10th: After the meeting at Barlow's home, Bro. Jos. W. Musser privately told me this: "I am instructed by the Priesthood Council to tell you that we are not in a position to receive property in consecration at the present time, but we appreciate your spirit in this matter." I have offered my all in consecration. I have made up a list of all my possessions, as also have Winnie, Maleta, and Beth and Edson (Jay said he would), and have offered it all. I am not recording this matter for notice or publicity. I hope it will not be public information, but in my family I thot it well and proper to thus remember them.)

Mar. 12. Cold morning and snow all over the ground.

At 8 p.m. I attended our priesthood study class. Bro. Brainich became offended at what he thot was an effort to snub him in his discussion of Sidney Rigdon. Bro. H. Bockweg argues against Priesthood having any power outside the Church. Louis Kelsch tried hard to maintain good order, but Lucifer is trying to break us up.

Jay started work for Maxfield's.

Mar. 13. Around home mostly. Carl and Garda Jentzsch spent the evening with us playing their accordion. I placed a bid for building a house for Wm. Kartchner. Goff Welding Works fixed a trailer for us.

Mar. 14. Mother Allred is staying with us, looking for Kathryn to be confined any hour.

Mar. 15. Around home most of the day. Dr. R. C. Allred comes each day to look after Kathryn's condition, which is bad with albumen in the body.

Having made previous arrangements thru Mr. Magers for the auditorium of the Lincoln School (39th South 5th E.) for our dance, a good number came and waited for a full hour outside because of a misunderstanding of the janitor. Mr. Grooper of the Recreation Dept. of the Granite School District obtained the use of the building for us, and we had a good time. About 70 couples present.

Mar. 16. Edson is out of work now. He and Beth and I drove Russel Kunz out to our place on Lester Street to look it over. He intends to plow it for us. Mother, Beth, and I spent the evening with the Jentzch family. A nice evening was spent.

Mar. 17. Sunday School was held at our house (4664 Hy. Drive) at 10:30 a.m. The United Order was discussed under Axel Fors as teacher. We should surely live this law. Rulon and Ruth and Athlene ate dinner with us.

Winnie purchased a baby buggy from a woman who has one baby 1 year old and intends having no

more. This sad condition prevails in the hearts of many of our people, I'm sorry to know.

At 7:30 p.m. I taught our junior class at 1361 - 9th E. from Alma 31 and 32.

Mar. 18. Did some shopping in town. Edson and I cleaned weeds off our Lester Street property. We dedicated this land unto the Lord to bless it as seemeth Him good and to guide us in the care of it. Maleta and I attended Mt. Olympus Theatre.

Mar. 19. My dear brother Millward I remember this day. He would have been 25. Gardening at home.

Dr. Rulon C. Allred calls each day to watch closely over Kathryn. She has albuman [sic] in her body, so the Dr. is quite worried at times, thinking he may have to bring on labor and cause the baby to be born to avoid greater complications.

May 20. Edson and I contacted several contractors to get houses to build, but so far we get only prospects.

About 4 a.m. I went for the Dr. because Kathryn's in labor. This condition drug along all day. Rulon and I administered to her, and I felt to say that she would be alright and so will the babe. She grew very tired and made little progress, and we grew worried and prayed earnestly for the delivery, but to little effect. About 8 p.m. Rulon called Dr. Sanders, a maternity specialist. He came and made some tests and decided this girl must go to the hospital. Just about this time, Marvin (her husband) came and was very tired from many hours of traveling. He came in answer to a telegram we sent to him. He and the two doctors decided to take her now to the hospital because of very high blood pressure. I felt badly about this, for I really looked for our prayers to be answered, but it didn't happen that way. She was terribly worried and was hurried off to the LDS Hospital. We at home spent a worried night. About 2 a.m., we learned that the labor pains have ceased and she is resting nicely.

Our little Evelyn is three to-day [21st] and a happy, intelligent, sweet little one she is. I do love you always and I love all of my family. Thank the Lord for each of you.

Many lonely hours are spent in thots of our Precious Paul and those who have left us. Winnie dear cries a lot.

Mar. 21. We learned that about 6 p.m. Kathryn was delivered of a 5-1/2 lb. girl and all is reasonably well as could be expected. Now I am Grandpa and am proud to be. We welcome these beautiful spirits and pray the Lord to bless them always.

Mar. 22. Around home mostly. Visited the Hospital.

[No entry for Mar. 23.]

Mar. 24. Sunday School at Zitting's, also meeting at 2 p.m. (4118 - 5th East).

Winnie, Jay, Marvin, Garda, and I visited Kathryn at the hospital. She looks like she has suffered much but improving.

7 p.m. our junior class assembled in Emigration Canyon around a camp fire for a while.

This is Easter Sunday and our darling Winnie Faye is 5 today. Silky blonde hair and large for her age and a sweet character.

Bro. A. N. Pettit ate dinner with us.

Mar. 25. Again soliciting for work. Saw Mr. Louis Gropper [?] at the Lincoln School (39th So. 5th East). He is laid off WPA, so we cannot tell yet whether we can still get the school house for our dances.

Mar. 26. Visited with I.W. Barlow and family and attended our priesthood class at night. We are studying the 4 Revelations, viz: 1880, 1882, 1886, and 1889, and I am profoundly struck with the thot of the Utter Hopelessness of this The Government or Nation of United States to recover from its present condition of bondage and crime. It must go down and give way for the Rise of the Kingdom of God.

We again visited Kathryn at the hospital. She is getting along good and so is her babe.

Mar. 27. Mrs. Magers and I contacted Dr. Philo Farnsworth, head of the Granite School District, and obtained permission to use the auditorium of the Lincoln School for our dances and for the play now being produced in our group (written by Ethel Cooper Boss.) We also contacted Principal Webb for the same purpose and obtained permission from him.

Edson and I visited I.W. Barlow's home. There I partook of some wine with I.W. Barlow, Louis Kelsch, Morris Kunz, Royal Matson, and Russel Kunz. Edson and I worked on a Kitchen cabinet at Barlow's.

Mar. 28. Spent the day working on the cabinet at Barlow's.

Mar. 29. Around home most of the day. I met Bro. Fuller and wife and Bro. Boker and wife of Denver, Colorado, at Boss's home.

From 8:30 to 12, I conducted our dance and party at the Lincoln School. Almost 100 present and a little program in honor of 4 birthdays—Rulon Allred, Charles Zitting, Rachael Kunz, and Ila Kilgrow.

Mother Allred and Millie Jessop stopped with us over night.

Mar. 30. At 2 p.m. Marvin and Clarence brot Kathryn and babe from the Hospital. They rested a while then went to Rulon's home. We all made a fuss over the little one that makes Grandparents and a bunch of Uncles and Aunts.

Shopping in town with Maleta and Edson.

Mar. 31. Sunday School held at our home (4664 Hyland Drive). A goodly number present. Bro Jos. W. Musser and A. N. Pettit visited with us until we three attended a meeting at 27th South at 2 p.m.

6 p.m. I blessed my little grandchild at the home of Rulon C. Allred assisted by Father of the child, Marvin L. Allred, and Uncles Rulon C. Allred and Edson P. Jessop. We gave it the name of Markay and a good blessing. Grandmothers Evelyn Allred and Winnie Jessop, and Aunts Myrtle, Ruth, and Athleen Allred, and Maleta and Mary Jessop, and Uncles Clarence Allred and Lorin Jessop, besides Mother Kathryn and Garda Jentzsch, all present.

We (some of us) visited at Boss's while the junior class was in session at 1361 So. 9th East. We listened to little Gary Anderson (grandson of Esther Morrison) sing for us, also his mother Ana Marie Morrison Anderson. Beth and I took Garda home.

Apr. 1. Misfit Day at Holiday schools, and all of the toggery of our children! It's a sight! Edson and I helped Winnie wash clothes.

Apr. 2. Working around home. Helped Maleta wash clothes. A very good rain fell most of the night last night and during this day.

Winnie, Edson, Beth, and I attended our conjoint priesthood meeting at 1361 So. 9th East. The snoopers (i.e.: Bishop Curtis, Geo. Lund and others) are busy each time we meet, scrutinizing every person and automobile they can. Their actions are disgusting, but we go along like they didn't live.

Fawn and Allie stopped with us.

Apr. 3. Around home mostly. At night Maleta, Beth, and I, also Mother Evelyn Allred, attended a birthday party for my sister Allie held at the home of Axel Fors and wife on Adams St. We had a good party. At this party Bro. Jos. Musser read the report of the Judges of the Supreme Court of the State of Utah showing the release of Richard S. Jessop from the charge of unlawful cohabitation and sentence to prison by the St. George court.

Winnie, Maleta, Beth, and I saw the show_____ at the Utah Theatre.

Apr. 4. I.W. Barlow called at our house. He and I drove to the Lincoln School (39th South and 5th East St.) to instruct the Janitor, Mr. Iris [?] Sjoberg, that we would like the building at 7 p.m. tonight for rehearsal according to the agreement made. Here Principal Webb informed me that all our promises were canceled by Dr. Philo T. Farnsworth, Supt. of the Granite School District. Dr. Farnsworth had promised Mrs. Clara Magers and I that we could have the use of said School Gymnasium to hold our recreational class every Friday night and that we could use said gym also for the special performance or production of a drama on April 4th, 5th, and 6th, and papers were signed to that effect, Dr. Farnsworth recieving one copy and Principal Webb another—when of a sudden to us, Dr. Farnsworth wrote a letter to Principal Webb (which I saw and heard read this day (Apr. 4th) in Webb's office at Lincoln School) stating to him that our use of said Gym must be canceled and forbidden because he (Dr. F.) was informed by Bishop Jos. L Wise of Holliday Ward that "this J. L. Jessop had been excommunicated for the church for plural marriage" and that the group which he is leading in recreation class are a religious group living in unlawful relations—and they even open and close their dance by prayer!—also that we passed a hat for collections to pay the two musicians 1^{00} each and to pay the janitor 1^{00}. These were the reasons set fourth in the letter to refuse the use of said gym to us.

At our last dance there (March 29th), there were 93 persons participating at 11:30 p.m. when many spectators had gone home—so that if the count had been made when the greatest number were present, I think they would have counted about 160 or more. Many of these spectators were people (mostly youths) from the MillCreek Ward show. I hereby testify that, to my knowledge, there was not an indecent word nor act during the entire evenings (of the two nights of our use of the building—March 29th and March 15th). Mr. and Mrs. Louis Grupper were present on both occasions and pronounced our class "A-1" and felt to recommend us anywhere and to any officials as an example of what can be done in social dancing.

I called Mr. Webb's attention to all these things, but he would answer by saying: "Mr. Jessop, you can see my hands are tied. These are my instructions from the board." We (Mr. Webb and I) discussed the situation for about 40 minutes. Mr. Webb and Dr. Farnsworth both told Mrs. Magers and I that: "We are just really beginning to realize that these school buildings belong to the people and they should have access to them so long as property was not damaged." Such is the situation.

I.W. Barlow and I rode out to Defa's lumber yard and back to my home. A letter was there for me from Dr. Farnsworth to the effect as above stated.

Maleta prepared dinner for us and we ate. Eldon Darger came also and while here, a United States census-taker called, and I gave her all the information she asked for. She look the record of Winnie's and Maleta's

families and marveled at the number and the frankness in which the information was given.

I notified by phone some of our group pertaining to the school house situation. This action is a disapointment [sic] because they were to rehearse the play there to-night. I then helped Eldon Darger at some work on his house.

Apr. 5. At home. I heard the opening speech of the LDS conference (via radio) and worked at the place.

Apr. 6. The Birth Anaversary of Our Lord Jesus Christ. I thot of this during the day and wondered how best I should observe it.

I did some cabinet work for I.W. Barlow (making drawers at home). Marvin and Kathryn are with us.

In evening Marvin and I drove to Rulon's where Axel Fors went on with us to the Tabernacle to attend the general priesthood meeting of the Church. We were a few minutes late in arriving. The Tabernacle was filled to capacity and many men standing in the aisles and doorways. We first approached the south door and stood in the crowd listening to Dr. Jos. F. Merrill speaking. Bro. Worth Kilgrow and son stood there also. He told me he had been refused admittance by one of the Ushers. Axel said, "Let's try a north door," so we walked around west end of the building and was followed hastily by one of the Ushers. We stood near the door a moment then went to the next one east of it; and upon going closely to the door to go in if room to do so, Axel was taken by the arm by the Usher who followed us who said, "You don't belong here, so you must keep out." Bro. Kilgrow got within about 10 feet from the door and was stopped by a police in uniform. I stood in the crowd of men in the doorway for probably 15 minutes. This same policeman and two (sometimes three) ushers eyeing me closely. I heard Dr. Merrill's last remarks relative to the tobacco and alcoholic situation and Dr. Widtsoe speak on priesthood function. He stressed as hard as he could the point that the priesthood cannot function outside the church. He mentioned that John the Revelator, of course, is not subject to this church, and the Three Nephites also have their work to do, but they would not do anything contrary to the policy of the church; but he tried to point out the absurdity of a group or groups of men now existing who claim a function in the priesthood who have been excommunicated from the church.

Just at this moment a police in uniform touched me and motioned me back a step or two and said, "Do you know you are not supposed to be here?" I said, "No I don't know anything of the kind." He then replied, "Well, you don't, so you'll have to go out." I said to him, "What's the matter? What's this for?" He said, "I don't know, but you'll have to go out." So I stepped out near Axel who was standing off the step on the walk. We stepped over to the north side of the walk and the short Usher stood near by. I called to him and asked him what is the reason for this action, and he said, "I guess you fellows know what's the matter! Do you hold the priesthood?" I said, "Sure we do." He then said, "Can you show some identification?" and I answered, "What do you want as identification?" He said, "Oh, something to identify yourselves." I answered again, "What do you want? What will you take as identification? We have plenty of identification... just what do you want?" At this, Axel said, "Are you asking this of everyone who goes in there?" Just at this moment several others came close. Some had usher badges on and some didn't. Another policeman came also. The Usher we were conversing with called them and said, "These fellows want to know what about this. You know em?" A stocky-built fellow looked at us closely and moved about so the lights could show on us, and pointing at Axel he said, "Fors." He looked at me closely but couldn't name me. Axel said to him, "Say, doesn't the Doctrine & Covenants say..." He put up his hand and said, "Oh, I don't want to argue with you." The uniformed officer spoke up saying, "Do you want them off the grounds?" and with a wave of the hand and an air of gloat, he said, "You might as well take em off." Then the officer ordered us away thru the north gates. We turned west, Axel saying, "But our car is out this way." He said, "Never mind! You go on out as I told you. I can watch you get off better this way."

We left the grounds peaceably. There were many policemen around the building and plain- clothes watchers also. They seemed to be nervous and tense that something, some disturbance or disaster, was going to happen.

My Father, Richard and wife and 2 children, [and] Fred and Maryette and Millie all stayed with us.

Apr. 7. Sunday. Several of us drove to town. Father and I stopped at 744 E. So. Temple St. where we listened to the conference via radio and visited with Joseph and family and the Kemetch family. We ate dinner with them. Morris and Louis also ate with them. At the dinner table I heard Joseph (Musser) make this statement: "If there's an honest man on earth, it is Louis Kelsch."

Those of my family who came to town went home to dinner and some returned.

About 1:30 p.m. Chas. Zitting called also at 744. He, Joseph, Morris, and I drove down and administered to Aunt Elizabeth Baurer Allred (on Concord St.). She is quite ill.

I stood around on the Temple Square where large crowds of people were attending Conference. The Ushers, policemen, and watchers were thick, trying to catch a word of suspicion anywhere, for they are much concerned over plural marriage. They (Some church leaders) say they are determined to stop it. One man

(Joe Morston) from Idaho was carrying a paper sack under his arm. He stood in the crowd outside talking with my Beth when he was called aside by an officer inquiring what was in the sack, thinking it may be a bomb. Only a pair of overalls was in the sack. Another man's pocket showed a bunch, and he was investigated—which was a can of milk he had purchased.

My impression is that the Church leaders actually hope some of us who believe in true Priesthood Order and who believe in plural marriage will commit some act of disturbance so they can have a law case against us.

At 7 p.m. I attended our group meeting at Zitting's home (4118 - 5th East).

Apr. 8. Edson, Carl (Buddy) Jentzsch, and I did some foundation work for Ed. Darger. We conversed with Louis Grupper at the Lincoln School grounds concerning the recent action of Dr. Farnsworth against us. He (Grupper) feels that an injustice has been dealt us.

Apr. 9. Edson and I worked at Darger's building forms for a foundation. We attended our Priesthood Class at night. More rain.

Apr. 10. A beautiful bright morning. Attended domestic duties.

About 7:30 p.m. I met with Jos. W. Musser, Louis Kelsch, Morris Kunz, I.W. Barlow, and A. N. Pettit at Kelsch's home. We indulged freely of Wine and some eats and the spirit of the Lord was there. We talked of various things, such as wars, judgments, the recent church conference, points of scripture, etc. Joseph told us that we present don't know who we are. We were told that we were Gods before we came here, but just who we are, we don't know. Joseph the Prophet, Brigham, John, Lorin, and others were mentioned and greatly loved.

Apr. 11. My children, Morris, and Louise and I did some work on our Lester Street property. Mr. Jim Campbell loaned us his horse to harrow. Edson worked for David Darger, Jay at Maxfield's.

Apr. 12. I had some difficulty with our water lines. Jay isn't working to-day. He and I loaded some junk iron and sold it. I conducted our dance at Zitting's home on 5th East

Our babies Louis and Leslie are quite ill. Mother Evelyn Allred came at our request to help with them. It is remarkable how those little ones know her and love her. Her touch seems a comfort to their little weary heads and bodies.

Apr. 13. Lorin, Karl, Morris, and I planted potatoes on our land and did some other work.

Apr. 14. Sunday School was held at our home (4464 Hyland Drive). Afternoon, Maleta and I took a load of our children up Mill Creek Canyon for a ride. They love the beauties of nature, and the springtime seems so wonderful. We rode to the end of the snow-cleared road. At night I attended our junior class.

Apr. 15. Answering a call on the telephone, I contacted Mr. Walters of 423 - 3rd East, Apt. 4, who took me to Mr. W. W. Willey, 147 West 1st South St. Mr. Willey had a building proposition to consider at 524 - 2nd East St. We looked it over and I began to make plans for the house addition.

Gardening and working some at Ed. Darger's home at 3744 So. 9th East and working on these and other plans night and day, it seems, for several days. Bid on houses for Mr. Ben H. Davis, contractor, who has several to build, and somehow ways and means just seem to be closed up.

Some of the time I feel wrought up in my nerves and feelings and pray for the ways to be opened to meet the rent (35^{00} per month), lights (17^{00}), phone (4^{52}), land (10^{00} per month), besides living expenses, so as to not go in arrears— but somehow I seem as helpless as a babe. My wife _____ rather condemns me for it, and I don't blame her. Perhaps it's just to me in every way. There's something I don't do right, it seems, and I'm in a query to know just what it is. For days and weeks, I seem to be in this frame of mind, thinking much of the warring condition of the world and of the judgments of God spoken of in the revelations (particularly the Revelation of 1880 and Sec. 85, D&C), and I'm constantly wondering if I'm in good standing with the Lord, for I have many weaknesses and commit many errors. I lay awake thinking, praying, hoping, dreaming. I have arose from my bed from 1 to 3 a.m. and figured until daylight and after to get in detail house plans correct. I have hoped that I could get something where my sons could work with me—but not so far, it seems.

I learn thru Mr. Willey and others that there is social prestage [sic] and political and religeous prestage against me. Let it be that way. I would rather have the Kingdom of God and its establishment in fullness than all else in the world, so help me God.

Apr. 16. I attended a lecture instead of our regular priesthood class at 1361 So. 9th E. The Navajo Indian guide told of many traditions, rites, and customs of the Indians of United States and Mexico.

Mother Evelyn Allred helps us with our babies who at times are sick. She is sweet company and help to us.

Apr. 21. Marvin and Kathryn and babe are with us to-day. S. School at Zitting's (4118 - 5th E.), also meeting at 2 p.m. Junior class at night (1361 -9th E.). I attended all.

Apr. 22. Visited with Karl Jentzsch and family at night. Clarence Allred chums with my boys and stayed with us some. Welcome Clarence anytime.

Apr. 23. Edson working part-time with David Darger setting marble. I worked at Ed. Darger's house. Nothing special or unusual going on for several days.

Apr. 26. My daughter Ethel is sick again to-day--sore throat, enlarged tonsils. Many times she is ill that way, and I'm in a query whether to do as people generally do and have her tonsils cut out by doctors, as also her mother urges, or endure the situation, trying and hoping the while to overcome these ills by faith and better living. O God, help me to understand and do as you would do under these conditions, in the Name of Jesus Christ.

I attended and conducted our dance and party at Zitting's home, altho I didn't feel like it at all and the crowd seemed to feel the same way.

Apr. 27. Edson and I worked on a roof (shingling) for Mrs. Bowen at 1018 So. 1st West St. A fire damaged the house much. Mrs. Bowen is a Dr. Bailey advocate. Her Brother Henry is in charge of repairs. Rained some.

Apr. 28. Sunday School held at our house. Marvin and Kathryn spent the day with us. This morning I asked the assistance of Jay, Edson, and Marvin. We four conferred the Aaronic Priesthood upon Lorin Royal Jessop and ordained him to the office of a Teacher in that Priesthood, I being mouth.

Bro. Axel Erickson and wife ate dinner with us and spent most of the afternoon with us. Eskel Peterson and wife Luella and family also spent the afternoon with us. Beth and I drove on the Wasatch Boulevard with a bunch of our children. They beg me to take them for a ride every Sunday. At 7 p.m. I attended our junior class.

Apr. 29. During this week Edson and I worked some of the time at Eldon Darger's house and at gardening and other odd jobs, also trying to get other work with pay. This evening I conducted our priesthood class.

May 3. Grandfather Richard Jessop's Birthday. I think of him many times and wonder what he is doing on the other side.

May 4. Bernice Jessop (wife of nephew Allan Jessop) has asked Beth to stay at their home (45 So. 9th E.) for about a month while she goes south to her husband and her mother Mrs. Fish. Allen and Melvin Johnson came for her, so Beth and children are at that residence. Winnie Fay and Evelyn are quite sick with fever and symptoms of the measles.

May 5. I attended our special class at Zitting home, 27th So. St., 10 a.m. All present are impressed with peculiar feelings pertaining to the judgments of God upon the earth and praying for His judgments to come upon His house if the saints do not repent. I have been thinking also of the Law of Blood Atonement. Bro. Joseph Musser told us, "Everyone in this room to-day will be required to live that law. We will be tested as Abraham was tested." O God, help me to stand faithfully every law of exaltation, I pray in the name of Jesus the Christ.

Edson, Lorin and I irrigated at our land on Lester Street.

May 6. I worked with Axel Fors on Geo. W. Snyder's garage. Fred Jessop ate breakfast with me at Beth's (Allan Jessop's residence). I took supper with Axel Fors and wife and my sister Allie. Winnie Faye and Evelyn are quite ill. Mother Allred is with Beth tonight. I spent Home Night with my children.

May 7. Edson worked with Axel while I started on a small contract job at 563 Stratford Ave. (Rudy home) (Mr. W. W. Willey, home loan agent and contractor). I attended priesthood conjoint meeting at night.

May 8. Blaine Kilgrow[3] is with us for a few days. He helped me at the Rudy home. Winnie Faye and Evelyn are very ill with measles at 853 E. 45th South. Mother Allred is staying with Beth there.

May 9. Edson and I at the Rudy place. We are figuring strong on building for a Greek, Tom _____, at 524 So. 2nd East thru Mr. Willey, so have done much detail planning on that job.

May 1__. Plans were fully made for this job for Tom. 1700^{00} was arranged for and ready at Walker's Bank. Then Mr. W[?] and He (Willey) and I signed the contract; and at a last moment, Tom's wife objected some way and he threw the whole thing up and gave the job to John Moyer and Mr. Georges, a Greek friend. This was very disappointing to me and Willey.

May 13. On Monday eve, Jay and I were suddenly called to the Zitting home on 27th South. Here we found Orpha bleeding nigh to death thru the lungs and Laura anxiously trying to hold her up. We administered to her and she immeadeatly felt better but her heart was pounding. We soothed and cared for her all we could. Telephoned for Charles at Millville and got Mother Evelyn Allred (who was helping Beth at 853 E. 45th South) to assist during the night. I stayed until about 4 a.m.

Winnie Faye and Evelyn continued very ill with measles, and Eula and baby Shirley also caught the disease; Eula very ill for several days. Beth also became very ill.

Sister Orpha died Saturday evening of the 18th.

[3] Blaine Kilgrow later changed his name to Joseph Blaine Thompson

May 19. Sunday School at 10:30 a.m., and meeting at 2 p.m. was held at Zitting residence on 4118 So. 5th E. I aided my sick ones at home in evening. My son Morris now has the measles also.

May 21. Edson, Lorin, and I irrigated our place on Lester Street at 4 a.m., then Edson worked with Ed. Darger at Hotel Utah

2 p.m. I attended the Funeral of Sister Orpha Zitting held at Larkin's Funeral parlors. This was a very impressive funeral because of the plainness of the preaching of the gospel by Arnold Boss, Louis Kelsch, and Jos. W. Musser. John Y. Barlow conducted the service.

For days I have felt very low—physically weak, financially bankrupt, and felt like nothing before God. It's been difficult to pray to God. I wonder if I have faith because I can't reach the heavens, it seems, [due to] the complaints of my wives and children, and above all my own littleness, lack of faith, lack of courage, [and] down-cast feelings generally.

7:30 p.m. I met with the Board of Education of the Granite School District at their offices, 3134 So. State St., to discuss the question of our recreational class being denied the use of the Lincoln School Gym. Mr. Louis Grupper promised to attend with me as a witness of our parties held there, but he didn't show up. Royal Matson also said he'd go with me, as a taxpayer in the vicinity of said school house and as one who attended said parties also. He couldn't go because of the change of shift at the Railroad where he's employed. So I met with the Board alone.

Supt Farnsworth called attention to some points at issue, i.e.: Mr. Jessop represents a religious group; no one was to profit by the gatherings in the gym. He (the Supt.) told the Board that I have been cut off the church in East Mill Creek in 1924 and Bp. Jos. Wise of Holaday gave him this information. I asked, "Why should religion even be mentioned?—for Mr. Webb, principal of Lincoln School, said Mormon organizations were welcomed there, yet they are a religious group." (So there seems to be discrimination.) Supt. Farnsworth answered by saying, "Yes, Gentlemen, really religion should have no bearing on the case."

On the profit question, I said, "You say it's against the rule for anyone to profit by these gatherings, yet you require a fee to be paid the janitor." "There is that exception," he answered. I then said, "That's the point. I wanted to show the exceptions. And again, you refer to the class who assembled there as a private group. Just what do you mean by a public group?—for the doors were open to the public, and many came from off the street and some participated with us. We charged no fee at the door, and there was a count of 93 about 10:30 p.m. after many had gone home or had left the building. So what is meant by a public group?" This question was not answered.

I have not recorded a full account of the proceedings, but I hereby testify that the feeling and action against us is because of our belief in plural marriage, from the fact that Dr. Farnsworth was influenced by the information given him by Bp. Wise. A Motion was carried that "We (the Board) take this matter under advisement."

I spent some time with Morris Kunz at his home discussing thots of doctrine and partaking of wine and eats which I enjoyed much.

Several days I spent around home in the gardens. Schools days are over for this season, and several of my children helped at weeding a patch of grain on the Lester Street property. Measles continued at home.

May 26. Sunday. I spent around home. No Sunday School on account of measles and whooping cough epidemic thruout the country. I attended our junior class at 7 p.m.

For nearly 4 weeks Beth and her children have been very sick. Mother Allred is with her and so helpful to her night and day.

Mike Granier and son Jim came. I paid 20^{00} to him.

May 27. I've contacted builders and contractors to obtain work, but things seem sowed [sic] up (for us) financially. Jay is off, too, and that adds to our delenima.

May 28. We learned of the death of Little LaNae Allred, 3-month-old daughter of Rulon C. Allred and wife. We offered them a place for burial in our cemetery lot by our Darling Paul. They gladly accepted.

At 8 p.m. I conducted our priesthood class at 1361 So. 9th E. Here was considerable discussion concerning the Lamanites holding the Keys to Priesthood and a marked effort by Bro. F. M. Darter and Bro. Worth Kilgrow to show that the Laminites would be the leaders and builders of the New Jerusalem, and we (i.e.: any other believers) would be helpers. This thot agitated some to a point of ill feeling. I opposed the above thot that the Laminites would be the directors and endeavored to direct the attention to the true doctrine and points in the Revelation of 1882 (which was our topic). I endeavored to impress the class to get a testamony for themselves of these matters and not to take too seriously the stories of Bro. Sam Roundy's seeing and visiting one of the Three Nephites, etc. (This was brot up in the class.)

May 29. Worked on our land on Lester Street.

May 30. National Holiday. Thousands are visiting the graves of their dead, and immense sums are lavished for flowers to be placed on the graves. Babylon is in forceful display everywhere.

Marvin and Kathryn spent the day with us. We (nearly all of us) drove to our graves at Altorest and Bountiful.

May 31. 5 a.m. my Brother Vergel and wife and baby and Sylvia Spencer and baby and Ferrel Spencer arrived from the south. We gave them breakfast and rest, and they went to town. They brot Bernice Jessop and others. We moved Beth back home from Bernice's place (853 E. 45th South) where she has lived just 1 month.

Winnie us laid up with pain of the back and headache. She is unable to even turn over without a lot of pain.

5 p.m. I drove Mother Allred, Beth, and Rhea to attend the burial of Little LaNae at the Altorest. John Y. Barlow presided at a very short service at the grave side. Serious agitation and threatenings of arrests, imprisonment, and troubles are threatened by the Church against Bro. Rulon and others of us. Therefore the quiet burial.

This a.m. Edson, Lorin, and I helped Mr. Ben H. Davis stake out a house on Mount Air plot which we intend to build.

Jun. 1. Winnie almost helpless all day. I was around home all day. Ruth, Morris and Lyman Dee are sick too.

Eugenia Jentzsch is married to-day to Barney Chapman. My Wives and I could not attend the wedding on account of our sickness at home.

Jun. 2. Sunday School for adults only at the home of Axel Fors on Adams Street. 2 p.m. I attended our class at Zitting home on 27th South. Here Bro. Jos. Musser emphasized the point that the keys to Priesthood are not with the Indians but are here in this priesthood council, viz.: John Y. Barlow, Jos. W. Musser, Chas. F. Zitting, LeGrand Woolley, and Louis A. Kelsch. At 7. p.m. I attended our junior class at Cleveland's home.

Jun. 3. Cloudy. Financially embarrassed. Rent due, light bill, land bill, and other bills due and not a dollar.

On account of sickness at home, I did not attend conjoint meeting to-night. All my family are exposed to measles a-plenty so that one or two at a time are sick. Mothers are very tired most of the time and real sick at spells so that I'm going day and night, it seems, and sickness all the time. Edson, Lorin, and I spent considerable time in our gardens.

I contacted Mr. Ben H. Davis several times to get a building to erect. On Thursday, June 6th, we started to work at it, and each day thereafter for some time except Sundays.

Jun. 9. Sunday School held at 4118 - 5th East and meeting at 2 p.m. The devils of persecution are harassing Bro. Rulon C. Allred of late. Weather real warm.

Jul. 1. During the time since June 9th, there has been constant sickness of from one to five members of my family. Jane, Lyman Dee, Rachael Ann, Louis and Leslie, Winnie, Maleta, Jay, Ethel, [and] Lorin have had days of illness, some very severe, our little twins very bad. The measles have come to Louis the second time in 6 weeks, and the return brot intense suffering in the ears and throat. Jay was very ill for 2 days. Winnie worn out, [and] Maleta has much pain in feet and legs thru rheumatism and fallen arches. I have been weary a lot, too, [with] the nights of watchful anxiety and the days of working—for Edson, Lorin, and I have worked hard on a house for Ben H. Davis on Mount Air Acres.

On June 22nd I rode to Millville with Axel Fors, Kathleen Jessop, and her grandmother Miranda Olson also went along. I spent the time until 9:30 p.m. 23rd with My Dear Father and family. Attended Sunday School at the home of Bro. J. M. Hammon of Millville. Spent the p.m. with My Father and family, John Bistline and family, Hammon family (except Bro. Hammon), and Axel in the old Jessop Grove and enjoyed a good out.

On the evening of 28th, I gave my son Joseph (Jay) a patriarchal blessing which I ask him to record. June 27th, Sisters Susie Barlow, _____ _____ Docksteader, and Beth Darger helped at the house on account of much sickness. June 28th, Jean Darger helped. The Lord Bless these dear helpers. David Darger and our Lamanite friend Morris Berrie called on us. June 29th, our little ones began to mend in health altho they were a mass of measles both inside the body and out. Little Louis suffered terribly with earache for days and nights.

During all the working days we were busy as could be at the house building, altho slowly advancing. We make very low wages.

June 30th same as 29th. July 1st, Same. I slept most of two nights in my room; otherwise I've slept when I could anywhere in the house when the sick were quiet enough.

Jul. 2nd. For some days now Maleta has been ill with swollen feet and ankles, then swollen, painful legs and general rheumatism, but now is worse, requiring much attention during the nights because of pain shifting from place to place in her body. She's unable to walk most of the time.

Jul. 4th. National Holiday. We (most of my family) remained at home all day. Marvin and Kathryn and babe, Clarence A., Kathleen, and Reva spent most of the day with us.

This evening Dr. Rulon C. Allred called on Maleta telling her of a very, very ill condition in the lower bowel. All the pains show that condition. Heart O.K., but thru infection, the poison has gone all thru her via the blood stream. She is now bedfast and so full of pain that no relief seems possible except when doped.

Jul. 5th. This evening Winnie and Edson attended a wedding party for Karl Holm and Marjorie Morrison at the bride's home. I could not attend. Jos. Musser, R. C. Allred, David Jeffs, I.W. Barlow, Moroni Jessop, and My Father Jos. S. Jessop called and administered to Maleta, Bros. Jos. Jessop and David Jeffs being mouth. Bro. Jeffs promised her the desires of her heart and gave a great blessing. Immeadeatly after she said, "Now I'm feeling better. I can move my leg, and I couldn't before."

I.W. Barlow and wives Cleo and Violet visited with us. When they left Maleta slept a while. I waited upon her much during the night. She said, "Bro. Jeffs promised my desires, and now I can get well and raise my family." In a few moments later she said, "No, maybe I won't get well—for my greatest desire is to do the will of the Lord, and I don't know if He wants me to get well or not."

As I attended her in the early a.m., she asked if I really loved her, and I said, "Of sure I do, my darling, and I'm sorry for all the cross words I've spoken to you ever, for I really want to repent of all my wrongs." She asked me to forgive her, and I her, and she asked if the Lord held anything against her. I laid my hands on her head and said, "No, my dear, the Lord doesn't hold one thing against you."

About 9 p.m. of the 6th, Axel and Ebba Fors, Jos. Musser, [and] Jos. Jessop and daughters Fawn and Allie came to see us. We gave her [Maleta] a blessing again, Jos. Musser being mouth. Here she was told, "You are an Elect Lady. The Lord is pleased with your life and the efforts you have put forth to serve him. Your children shall sing your praises forever. This sickness is a cleansing process, and the Lord is mindful of you now. The Lord loves you for your integrity. You will cheerfully respond to the will of the Lord, whether you go or stay." Many great blessings were promised upon her head, and she cried with joy, saying, "No woman ever recieved a greater blessing than that." My Father and sister Fawn stayed all night with us.

Jul. 7th. Sunday. Several times Maleta has seemed near to the door of death and said, "I'm afraid to go to sleep for fear I won't wake up. Don't let me go to sleep." This occurred at spells. Then she would feel differently and sleep for a few moments. Dr. Allred came and Aunt Susie Barlow, also Marvin and Kathryn and members of Dr. Allred's family. The Dr. told me that Maleta has cancer of the rectum and only God can heal her.

I did not attend Sunday School, but at 2 p.m. I attended a special meeting at Zitting's home (1209 E. 27th So.). Bro. Jos. W. Musser presided. Here some pointed statements were made to Bro. F. M. Darter, viz.: that the Priesthood Council does not sanction nor endorse his (Darter's) book, The Man of Sin, in which great effort is made to show Heber J. Grant to be the 'man of sin' and son of perdition spoken of in the scriptures; also Bro. Darter's statement that Brigham Young was a little jealous of Orson Pratt. Here Bro. Musser defended Pres. Young zealously.

My Father spent last night with us, as also my sister Fawn J. Broadbent.

I attended a meeting of the saints at the Kelsch home at 6 p.m.

Sister Gladys Hammon spent three nights caring for Maleta with much successes in bringing relief and rest to her. Aunt Susie Barlow, also Beth [Darger] and Jean Darger, Veda Jentzsch, Sister Vollmer, Sisters Ann Boss, Esther Morrison, Ebba Fors, Leah Docksteader, and others helped much. God Bless them all.

Edson, Lorin, and I continued to work hard and long on the house at Mount Air Acres for Ben H. Davis. Much work [and] mental anxiety over the sick and low finances wore much on me, until the 16th I broke down under the strain. Too sick to work, I asked Edson to bring me home, which he did. Knowing the folks at home were overworked, I did not wish to further burden them. I just went to my room and laid down under a blanket and passed thru the worst siege of chills of my experience. For 4 to 5 hours I was mostly delirious. I thot I had been there three days and it was morning again, when in fact the sun was still shining on the 16th. I thot of Bro. Lorin Woolley in Oklahoma, and I was working hard as I could, building, painfully working away. Winnie and Beth found me chilling and very sick. They cared for me faithfully. I had a very sore throat and so sore all over that I breathed with difficulty for some days. My Dear Kathryn came helping much every day also.

Edson directs Jim Jessop and Lorin at the house-building and stays faithfully by me in all that he has. Mary and Ruth help much but require much directing. Thus is life around our home—Maleta somewhat improved but bedfast; Little Shirley suffering with Infantigo [sic] and tocsic [sic] poisoning; Lyman Dee a running ear; Baby Louis quite ill much. Yet I acknowledge the hand of the Lord in these conditions to humble us and bring about greater love and unity in our home. I often feel quite angry and speak too sharp and harsh, which ills I hope to fully repent of.

Uncle Moroni Jessop and family came out to see us twice. He brot Bros. John Y. Barlow, Louis A. Kelsch, and Royal Matson. These and Edson administered to me. Moroni Kunz and family also called on us. Axel Fors and family also. Marvin and Kathryn each day come and help us at the house.

Jul. 21. Sunday School was held at our house. I was feeling better enough to be around the house. I asked Bro. Arnold Boss to conduct the school.

During the night I sweat much and broke out with measles all over me so that those who attend Sunday School yesterday are exposed, much to my regret. I pray the Lord to shield them from these ills.

I have spent much time during these ill days reading Vol. 5 of History of the Church. I realize my littleness very keenly when compared to the Prophet's great life of persecution and leadership. I am keenly, anxiously, prayerfully, painfully aware that I should go on further in the Patriarchal Law of Marriage in order to qualify for that which I desire—and I feel so little, so helpless, so weak that I wonder if I'm loosing out before God. I'm worried constantly over my situation. I wonder if I bother the Lord like a crying child does its parent. I cry unto the Lord over most everything, it seems. O Father in Heaven, what is my situation? I desire to hear it from heaven and how can I better it? I know I always have much to overcome and repent of, but I'm worried a lot. Many incidents in my life and that of my family I have not written. The Book of Life must be opened to show it all.

My financial outlook is as dark as midnight. I can't see a gleam of light so far as getting ahead is concerned. I just don't seem to be a financier at all. I've had hopes of spending my life mostly preaching the gospel and helping to establish Zion in all its fullness and beauty, but I can't even make a decent living for my family. Often I feel keenly the close influence of the Devil to get me to do wrong, to get too mad and say too much and make a greater barrier between me and heaven. I can't blame anyone else for my follies, no matter what the situation. My mistakes are mine and not another's. In my sickness I dreamed of being in custody of surley [sic] officers for plural marriage' sake. I don't know the program ahead of us.

I have so much that I am thankful for that I feel small to mention the ills that I feel—My beautiful family, my beautiful and Godly friends who believe in the plural marriage relation and the Priesthood set up thru the Prophets John W. and Lorin C. Woolley, the beautiful home we live in, the water, the air we breathe, and a thousand blessings not here mentioned. Yet I feel so little that I wonder if I amount to anything or not. O God, forgive my follies if I'm worthy, in the name of my wonderful Brother who died upon the Cross.

It is now Aug. 18th. I have neglected to write for nearly a month. I don't know of many very important events since I last wrote. One, however, is important that I record—which is that on Aug 11th I baptized my son Karl Warner Jessop in a canal in Louis Kelsch's pasture about 3:30 p.m. J. L. Jessop, Jr., Mary Jessop, and Marvin L. Allred were present. Then at home (4664 Hy. Drive), Marvin L. Allred confirmed him a member in the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints and conferred the Holy Ghost, Edson and I assisting.

I have been very weak since my sickness, yet I've been at work with Edson finishing our house on Mount Air Acres for Ben H. Davis. I feel the heat keenly and I'm thankful for this work.

See next book.

BOOK 17

August 29, 1940 – May 26, 1944

August 29, 1940. I record those events most worth recording as I remember them from a few days past.

In the evening of Aug. 14th, I attended a meeting at the home of Bro. John Y. Barlow (809 E. 7th South) at 8 p.m., by invitation, held to honor Bro. Dan Bateman who is staying there and unable to go out and can only move about the home by the help of his faithful wife May Barlow Bateman or other help. He is now 83 past and very feeble at times. He is faithful to his promise and covenant to bear testamony to the fulness of the gospel and of his knowledge of the great events of Sept. 27, 1886, at the home of John W. Woolley in Centerville. At this evening at Bro. Barlow's home, Dan again bore witness of these things.

John Y. Barlow and Jos. W. Musser each spoke well as also did others testify. Jos. Musser told of attending a dance and social where Pres. John Taylor took part with the others. "That was the last time I ever saw him—in the flesh," said Joseph with tears flowing. "I tell you there will be such scenes come upon the people that you will be heartsick at the cries and moans, and you will wish that your eyes could be closed and that your ears could be deaf, so great will be the distress of the people. The Lord gave Joseph Smith to the United States to teach them true government; and they, the United States, killed him as the Jews killed the Christ—and they must pay for it. This government will fall as sure as God lives because of this deed."

Many pointed statements were made. Sister Leona Jeffs wrote the speeches in Short hand.

Aug. 25th, Sunday School was held at the Zitting home (4118 - 5th East). My Father and sisters Fawn and Allie and children and Don, also Marion Hammon and Alyne Bistline [attended].

Our baby Shirley is very ill with an abcess [sic] in front of the right ear. Day and night we have worked with her. Dr. R. C. Allred lanced the swelling to-day. The process was painful and brot some puss after several attempts to reach it and brot a little relief temporarily, but the hole closed up and painful swelling continued until Wednesday, 28th, 3 a.m., when it broke and brot relief.

Aug. 26th, Winnie and I attended a show at SouthEast [Theater] by invitation of Pauline Jentzch. Garda also attended.

Edson and I have worked a few days for Newel Pettit at 3400 South Main St. building a home for him. We took half pay in coal. We have waited for some days for plumbing and concrete work to be done at the Davis home, and still it is not done.

Mary and Lorin have registered at the Granite High School and our finances are very low.

Aug. 27th, David and Lorin Broadbent (sons of my sister Fawn) are with us a few days. We picked pears, and the boys seen the show "Brigham Young." I saw a part of it at the Centre Theatre. The truth of Mormon history is very improperly shown, sometimes falsified in the show.

War rages terribly on in Europe and Asia.

Aug. 28th, Edson and I moved some household goods for my sister-in-law Charlotte Godfrey from the U. P. [Union Pacific] Depot to 252-1/2 So. 5th East. They (she and friend Emma) are moving from California to this city.

We worked for two hrs. at the Davis contract.

Aug. 29th. Made some changes in our garages. Therell Docksteader and wife Leah, Ann Boss, and Esther Morrison called to see us.

Sep. 1. Sunday. Sunday School was held at our home. A goodly number was present. Our general discussion in the senior class (led by Bros. Arnold Boss and Axel Fors) is the situation of the United States as a nation relative to prophecy concerning Mormonism. The question is a stirring one because it clearly shows the downfall of this nation.

I received a few tickets to the Olympus Theatre for to-day only, so I took Maleta to that show house this afternoon (2 to 5 p.m.) wondering in my mind if I was doing wrong by so doing. I desire to do (only) the right, but I confess that I don't always know just what that is. Maleta is still lame in arms and shoulders and feels keenly the need of some recreation by going out and away from home cares occasionally.

I attended our Junior class at Cleveland's home, 7 to 8 p.m.

Sep. 2. A National Holiday (Labor Day), and Edson and I observed it by working from 10:30 a.m. to 6:30 p.m. at Mr. Jesse M. Trundell's house, 3601 West 9th South St. We also worked there two days last week upon recommendation by Ben H. Davis. (Lorin also worked with us at Trundell's)

Upon reaching home after work about 7 p.m., I was met by Jay, who said, "Daddy, meet the future Misses," pointing to Leota Docksteader. I was surprised and happy and greeted them with a kiss and congratulations and blessing for their happiness. I have been praying for Jay to find a wife, and I am thankful and happy for this connection with the family of Bro. George L. Docksteader. God Bless them Forever, I pray in the name of Jesus Christ.

Sep. 3. Edson and I at Trundell's. Visited Charlotte A. Godfrey and Emma at 252-1/2 So. 5th E. and attended our conjoint meeting at Cleveland's home.

Sep. 4. At Trundell's. Edson and I ate supper with I.W. and Cleo Barlow and family.

Sep. 5. At Trundell's.

Sep. 6. Shopping in town. Did a little repair job at 588 - 2nd Ave. for Capson-Bowman company. This job at Trundell's was a God-send to us as we had only $20 of our rent money paid and $20 more needed, and other debts are crowding us.

Sep. 7. Home all day. Vealed a calf.

Sep. 8. Sunday. At 10 a.m. I met with a number of Brethren at the home of H. K. Cleveland, 1361 So. 9th E. A very good meeting was held. (Bro. Eldon Darger conducted the Sunday School at Zitting's home.) My father (Jos. S. Jessop) and Bro. A. N. Pettit came home with me, and we ate dinner at Maleta's. (Bro. G. L. Docksteader and wife ate with Winnie on the 15th.)

Marvin and Kathryn, Jay and Leota have rented a home at 1860 Park St., and are they elated over it.

At 6 p.m. I with several of my family attended our general meeting at Zitting's home.

Sep. 9. Called by Burton Lumber Co. to figure a job at 1114 E. 27th South and did some stair building at our job at Mt. Air Acres.

Sep. 10. At night attended our study class at Cleveland's home. (Cut and shocked corn for Royal Matson for 3 days.)

Sep. 11. Agreed to lath a house for Irwin Burt at 39th South 5th East near Hellen's Store.

Sep. 13. At 8 p.m. Winnie and I attended the civil wedding ceremony for our son Jos. Lyman Jessop, Jr. and Leota Docksteader. The rite was performed by Bishop Jos. E. Kjar of Parley's Ward. He has always treated the boys (Jay and Edson) kindly since we lived in that ward. He performed his part well. G. L. Docksteader and I signed as witnesses to the ceremony at 1860 Park Street. Sister Docksteader (Leota's mother) and Marvin and Kathryn and Olive Kunz were also present.

Sep. 14. My wives and 4 babies, Edson, Mary, and Lorin and I attended a wedding shower for Jay and Leota held at Therell Docksteader's home, 1176 So. 4th East St. Many friends attended and a jolly time was had and many useful presents were given them.

I, being duly commissioned, performed the Celestial Marriage ceremony in an upper room of the above mentioned home. Louis Kelsch was master of ceremonies. I am in heart and mind happy for this event and privilege. A thrill of joy I cannot express runs thru me. May the Lord bless them forever.

Sep. 15. Sunday. Sunday School was held at our house. 118 were present. Drove my children for a ride p.m. and attended our junior class 7 to 8 p.m.

Sep. 16. Edson and I at the Davis job. We attended the Utah State Fair from 3 to 9 p.m.

Sep. 17. Edson lathing and I working for Davis. Lathing and odd jobs during the week.

Sep. 20. Edson is 21 years old to-day. A dutiful, beautiful son, generous and sober and a student of righteousness. Winnie, Maleta, Beth, Edson, and I ate a delicious supper with Axel Fors and family, he being 42 today and Leona Barlow 14 to-day.

From 9 to 12 p.m. I conducted our dance at Zitting's home. A jolly, innocent time was had.

Sep. 22. Sunday School was held at Zitting's home and a good meeting at 2 p.m., Junior also at 7 p.m. I attended all. Beth and family are visiting with her sister Olive Kunz in town.

Sep. 24. Sometime during the last 10 days and nights, somebody has stolen much of our bottled fruit from our cellar. I'm surely angry about it, but I don't know who to even guess it is—somebody who knows the place well. We have told a few of our friends but not with any thot of their contributing to our loss—but the sisters of our group have quietly told others, and this day they have gathered and placed in our hands 117 quarts of fruit. God bless them all. I'm too dumbfounded to hardly speak. I told Brother David Jeffs that I feel foolish, but he said, "No, don't feel that way—just feel thankful." I said, "I do feel thankful, but I feel foolish, too." He again said, "No, that's wrong. Just feel thankful and meek." I think he is right, and I don't know how to express the feelings in my heart for these wonderful folk, headed by sisters Esther Morrison and Ann Boss.

I attended our priesthood class at night.

Sep. 25. Edson and I made calls and looked over a little building proposition at 850 Arapahoe Ave. (T. May's residence) given us thru Mr. Sperry of Burton Lumber Co. We called more than once. We also figured on a garage for the A. Fisher Bakery in Sugar House (24' x 40'). We are doing a lot of running around these days and figuring, but little money coming in.

Considerable rain has fallen this fall and the weather is much cooler.

Sep. 28. Took several of my children to the dentist (Dr. Mace) for examination thru the school fund.

Sep. 29. Sunday School held at our home and a good crowd in attendance. Bro. A. N. Pettit ate with us. We (he and I) conversed with Ed. Ford at his home, 335 E. 39th South. He paid me 10^{00} for work Edson and I done for him. Bro. Pettit and I also conversed with Bro. Hansen who lives near 37th So. 3rd East.

I with Edson, Mary, Lorin, and Ruth attended our junior class at night at Cleveland's home. I conducted the lesson from the forepart of the Book of Heleman [sic].

Sep. 30. I took my son Lorin and Olive Kunz and her son Richard (age 6) to the General Hospital for eye examinations. We were directed to eye specialists in the First National Bank Bldg. Dr. Merrill tested Lorin's eyes and ordered glasses for him, which we obtained at Western Optical Co. Little Richard Kunz' eye is blinded thru accidents and is badly inflamed, so much so that this day 4 doctors agree that this eye must be taken out to save the other eye which is now being affected by the blind one. Ear trouble is also resulting from it. We were much concerned about it. Olive has great faith and knows the eye can be healed completely. She is requested to bring him for operation in one week if the eye is not much better.

Oct. 2. Edson and I started on the 850 Arapahoe job. We removed a building and dug a trench for the foundation of a new structure 11 ft. x 24 ft.

About 8 p.m. I met with Jos. W. Musser, Louis Kelsch, Morris Kunz, I.W. Barlow, and Arch. N. Pettit at the Kelsch home. Here we dedicated the occasion to the Lord (by I.W. Barlow) and partook of wine and eats and heavenly instruction and fellowship until past 2 a.m. Bro. Joseph said this is a sacrament. Morris Kunz told of his son Richard's eye condition and asked what to do. Here Joseph thot it best to remove the bad eye unless the Lord cleans up the illness by the time set to operate, which is next Monday, Oct. 4th. We all know the Lord can heal it if it is His will.

I remarked that some in my family think I am to blame for my dear son Paul's death because I did not do as the doctors advised. Joseph answered, "Well, you are not at fault in that matter. You did the best you could. The Lord has passed thru all these trials, and He did only the best He could, just like we are doing, and He is not condemning us when we do the best we can. He is reasonable about it."

He (Bro. Musser) told us again of his attending a priesthood meeting on the Other Side with Lorin and Leslie and many others. "They discuss and pass or decide upon all important matters there before we do here" and "I was told to never again say that I have not seen my Savior Jesus Christ." Then in an unusual deep and solemn voice, Joseph said, "And I testify to you, Lou, and to you, Morris, and to you, Lyman, and to you, I.W., and to you Arch., that Joseph the Prophet needs us. So great and important and critical are the events that are soon to come and are now upon us that if we could see the present condition of the world as it really is, also the church and the trials that are ahead of us, we could not endure it."

The Law of Lives was plainly told—which is, that a man shall have seed and the power to reproduce it naturally, while those who do not keep or abide the law of Patriarchal Marriage will not have that power. They will look natural but will be void of the power to reproduce themselves; they will have no desire for sexual relation; they will eventually go into oblivion or decomposition or back to native element.

Also [discussed] the thot or attitude of women holding property such as a fine car, a home, a piece of land, no matter how valuable. "It is as nothing (tho they give it all) compared with what they get when they go into plural marriage. They (the women) must learn that this is their fight as well as men's."

We partook of the wine freely and good eats, tho no one was drunk. The spirit of the Lord was with us. Joseph said, "Our getting together this way is too long between times." We were asked to pray individually for Richard Kunz. Adjourned at 2:30 a.m.

Oct. 3. A snappy electrical storm early this morning. Edson and I went to work on the Tim May job, 850 Arapahoe Ave. We saw the power house about 24th South and Hyland Drive which was blown to pieces by the storm.

Studied on bid for garage at the Fisher Bakery on 21st South.

Oct. 4. At May's job. We got Bro. Arnold Boss to help us and we poured the foundation at May's job. (This job came to us thru Mr. Lou Speary of Burton Lumber Co.)

I directed our dance at night at Zitting's. I.W. Barlow and Lillie Allred played for us. A good crowd was present. My Brothers Richard (and son Gene) and Fred from the South came in, also Roy Johnson and wife Josephine.

Oct. 5. This is General Conference time, therefore many people came to the city from all around the country. Elmer Johnson and wife Viola came and stopped with us.

At 7 p.m. general priesthood meeting convened in the big Tabernacle. Richard, Fred, and Elmer were cast out and off the grounds by cops with a threat of jail for coming on to the grounds. Also Edson Jessop, James Jessop, and Marcus Wayman. Elmer Johnson hasn't been around for 12 years, yet they cast him out—and not a sign nor a thot of disturbance by any who were thus cast out for the gospel sake.

Oct. 6. Ate breakfast and listened to part of the conference by the radio. Made ice cream and ate a hearty dinner. Visited at John Barlow's home with a bunch of folks and friends from the South. Attended a crowded meeting at Zitting's home (4118 So. 5th East).

Oct. 7. Edson and I at the May job, 850 Arapahoe. Also 8th. (Attended a priesthood class at 8 p.m.) Also 9th. Edson worked for David and Eldon Darger, and I got the help of I.W. Barlow on the May job. 10th, 11th, 12th same.

Oct. 13. Sunday School at our house. 118 present. Winnie and I took most of our children for a ride up Mill Creek Canyon. I attended a special priesthood meeting at 6 p.m.

Oct. 14. I.W. Barlow and I at May's job.

Maleta, Mary, Edson. and I attended a show at the Granite (new) auditorium, emphasizing strongly 'Education for a Democracy' as a means to solve the world's needs and maintain peace—yet not once in the long performance did they have a speech or thot directing the thot to God as the true source of Education. I, Joseph Lyman Jessop, hereby assert that a government of the People, for the People, and by the People cannot endure nor solve the ills of mankind. It must be a government of the People, for the People, by God—or under God's Priesthood or direction.

We ate turkey at Jay and Marvin's home (1860 Pack St.).

Oct. 15. I worked at May job. Priesthood Class at Night.

Oct. 16. At night the six of us met again at the Kelsch home as on Oct. 2nd. Many gospel or Priesthood points were told to us.

Little Richard Kunz has had the eye removed and is in critical condition at the hospital.

Bro. Joseph Musser told us that many wives would be taken from the unfaithful and given to the faithful, and some are wrongfully mated yet faithful and will be placed where they belong—and this is to be done in this life. He again told of going on the Other Side and seeing Lorin who now doesn't need a cain [sic] to walk with. Many important points were talked of.

Oct. 17. I finished the May job and helped Ben H. Davis stake out a house for us to build. Attended a singing practice at night at 1860 Park St.

Bro. David Jeffs told Axel Fors and I of some of the doings of Hugh B. Brown in his deviltry dealings with his son-in-law Rulon Jeffs. Hugh B. Brown is seeking to hinder the law of Plural Marriage.

Oct. 18. I did some remodeling for J. M. Jones of 867 Roberta St. Mr. Jones helped me. He is 6 ft. 6 in. tall.

All men between 21 and 35 register to-day.

Oct. 19. Edson helped me at Jones job half the day.

Oct. 20. Sunday School at our house, but Beth and children Eula and Shirley and I rode to Millville with Axel Fors and wives. We attended Sunday School at Marion Hammon's home. Father and I visited Aunt Fannie Olson. We visited at Father's home until about 8 p.m. then drove back to Salt Lake City.

Leslie and Louis are quite ill, also Rachel Ann and Lyman Dee with the flu.

Oct. 21. I did a few finishing touches at May's house and fit windows at Jones'. I spoiled the window by cutting it off too much, so I bought a new one and put it in. Lorin was with me. He had dental work done by Dr. Mace.

Oct. 22. I worked for Eldon Darger putting on his roof. Attended priesthood class at 8 p.m.

Oct. 23, 24. At Darger's.

Our children are real sick, so we're anxiously watching and tending them at nights as well as days. Mother Allred came from Blackfoot. She helped us tend our darling little Leslie in the night. He almost died. It seemed he was near death for a while about 4 a.m.

Uncle Lorin Woolley's birthday.

Oct. 25. I loaded our power saw and worked at Vetter's Market framing a roof. Jim Brown helped me.

It was to-day that Mother Allred came, not yesterday, also Uncle Marion Clark. They stayed with us all night. We attended our dance at Zitting's.

Oct. 26. Rained very hard early a.m. We did some shopping and I received pay thru Mr. Aloyo [?] Sperry of Burton Lumber Co.—110^{00} for May's job and Garrett job. At 7 p.m. Edson and I worked a while at Vetter' Market.

Oct. 27. Sunday School held at Zitting's. Bro. A. N. Pettit visited with us. We attended meeting at 2 p.m. Bro. David W. Jeffs presided in the absence of the presiding Brethren who have gone east. I was asked to speak. I conducted our Junior class at 7 p.m. at Cleveland's. Rained again.

Oct. 28. Clarence Allred helped me start on a house on Lot 11, Mt. Air Acres.

Oct. 29. My daughter Mary is Sweet 16 to-day—a lovely girl, maturely developed and much admired by many

men, yet she is gentle and loves a good clean life. May heaven bless you always and give you such experiences as you need to qualify you for celestial glory, for I love you and want you to reach the highest—therefore I'm asking the Lord to direct the right man to you and you to him.

Edson and I attended priesthood class at night. Clarence and I at the house 1-1/2 days.

Oct. 30. Rained again. Al Hansen came to see me to get me to help him build a house. I helped him stake it out and he helped me a while. Weather quite chilly. The leaves are nearly all off the shade trees. Clear and cold tonight.

I'm hoping my sons won't have to go to war. The world is filled with war, and our country is preparing as fast as possible, too. Men are being drafted into military service.

Oct. 31. My brother Vergel's birthday; also this day is called Halloween. Bro. Joseph Musser informed some of us that this word came from the word Elohiem.

Al. Hansen and I and I.W. Barlow worked on my contract on Lot #11, Mt. Air Acres, for Ben H. Davis.

Nov. 1. At the building again. I conducted our group dance at the home of Carl and Veda Jentzch at Farmington at night. Our car carried 14 adults there and back.

Nov. 2. Edson has been employed with David and Eldon Darger for about a month helping them with marble so that I have worked alone much since then or called upon I.W. Barlow to help me a few days.

At night I framed in a door for Bro. Morris Kunz. Beth and Edson visited there while I did the job. We ate supper with Morris and Rhea.

Nov. 3. [Written in margin:] (This account was Nov. 10th. Sunday school at our home on Nov. 3rd.)

Sunday School at Zitting's home, also meeting of the saints at 2 p.m., Bro. David W. Jeffs presiding in the absence of the Brethren of the Priesthood Council. At this meeting Bro. Rulon C. Allred delivered a powerful sermon on the plural marriage principle. Bros. Boss and Jeffs also spoke.

Nov. 3rd, We of the junior class met at 7 p.m. at Cleveland's home. I had charge. Rain, then snow fell most of the day.

Nov. 4. I drove to I.W. Barlow's home. He and wife Laura and I watched the planes at the Airport a while, then I ate dinner with them and helped him do some lathing.

Bro. Axel Fors did some welding on our car and helped me do some fixing for our trailer 5 to 8:30 p.m. at the Snyder shops where Axel is employed. Axel has been generous indeed with his time and means. He refuses to take any pay from me so I can only pray the Lord to bless him abundantly, which I do in the name of Jesus Christ, Amen. I ate at Axel's at 9 p.m.

Nov. 5. Checking up on my house forms. Many details, all of them important, and many hours of work before the concrete can be poured into the forms.

I attended conjoint meeting at 1361 - 9th East. I wrote the minutes of the meeting and talked at the testamony meeting. Only in the early morning of yesterday, Nov. 4th, our electric power was off for some time because of the heavy snow of Sunday night breaking many trees and power lines. This brot forcefully to my mind our utter dependence upon the Lord for the means of light, of water, of sewerage [sic], of communication by telephone or by cars, our fuel supply, our air could be cut off by a breath, it seems, and we without oil in our lamps would be in darkness. These things I told to the people, hoping to bring our thots and lives nearer to God.

Nov. 6, 7, 8. Some of the time just wondering what to do. The weather cold and I waited for the cement men to do their job. Conducting our group dance at Zitting's at night (8th).

Nov. 9. Al. Hansen and I started his house building.

Nov. 10. Sunday School at Zitting's home. Many in attendance. (See account of this day under Nov. 3rd. These two Sundays' accounts are out of order in this book because I'm often negligent in keeping my writing up-to-date as I should. It shows another way wherein I need to repent. O Lord, help me to overcome all my faults.)

After meeting at 2 p.m., My Father Jos. S. Jessop visited with us until at 6 p.m. We attended a special priesthood meeting at 1361 - 9th East, David W. Jeffs presiding.

Nov. 11. Armistice Day. A holiday, too, but Albert Hansen and I built forms for his house. Edson took the school children (of my family) to the parade in town.

Nov. 12. Edson and I helped Al. Hansen at his house and garage. Edson and I attended our priesthood study class at night.

Nov. 13. At Hansen's. Singing practice at Jeff's at night.

Nov. 14. Worked at Hansen's 1-1/2 hrs., then I took Aunt Susie Barlow and all of Ada's children (except Sarah) to the funeral of their grandfather Thomas M. Marriott of 2780 Jefferson Ave. The funeral was held in

the 18th Ward of Ogden City. I visited my sister Ruby with my father and my sister Fawn. Father and I also visited Aunt Eliza and Uncle Jim Cantwell on Iowa St.

Attended singing practice at night at Jay and Marvin's home, 1860 Park St. During the evening, Marvin and I called at his Mother's and sister Olive Kunz's place where they were both sick. They asked us to bless them and the house and drive away the power of sickness which seems to prevail so much there. We did this in the Authority of the Holy Priesthood and in the Name of the Lord Jesus Christ. They immeadately felt better.

Nov. 15. Edson and I at Hansen's again.

Nov. 16. Edson and I removing forms at Mt. Air job. Shopping with Winnie and Edson.

Nov. 17. Sunday School at our house. 114 present. Administered to the sick at Edna Zitting's. Attended junior class at night.

Nov. 18. Rained and snowed all day. (Edson, Beth, and I went to town.)

Nov. 19. Worked at Mt. Air job. Attended class at night.

Our Brethren of the Priesthood Council have returned from their trip. We listened to Bro. Jos. W. Musser tell of their visiting all the major Mormon historic places, viz: Carthage and Nauvoo, Illinois; Kirtland, Ohio; The Hill Cumorah, Sacred Grove, and Palmyra, New York; Independence, Missouri, etc.

Nov. 20. At the Mt. Air job. Al. Hansen gave us a big turkey for Thanksgiving. May the Lord bless you, Bro. Albert Hansen, that you may see and accept the fulness of the gospel.

Nov. 21. Thanksgiving Day, and a cold snowy day all day. Jay and Leota, Marvin, Kathryn and baby Markay and Clarence Allred ate a grand dinner with us. We thanked the Lord for His all to us.

My Wives and Lorin and I visited Sister Pie and saw her wonderful works of art in painting and needlework and heard her art on the piano.

Jay, Edson, Lorin, Marvin, and Clarence Allred and I harvested a few carrots during a cold snow storm, and cold it was. Our carrot crop is still in the ground. We hope and pray they won't freeze.

Nov. 22. Cold and snowy-about 5 inches. We (Edson and I) cleaned the snow off our new laid floor at the job. We did some window work for Mr. Foley at 1628 Harvard Ave. We held our dance at Carl Jentzch home in Holiday.

Nov. 23. Edson, Lorin, and I worked at the house job.

Nov. 24. Sunday School held at Zitting's home, 4118 - 5th East, also meeting at 2 p.m. I conducted our junior class at Cleveland's home 7 to 8 p.m.

Nov. 25, 26. Edson, Royal Matson, and I worked at our job.

Nov. 27. Mother Evelyn Allred's birthday. I praise the Lord for her sweet life and what it means to me. All of Father Allred's (B. H. Allred) family show the signs of noble progney [sic]. Some of them are very pronounced in it.

This day is also the anniversary of my grandmother Mary Ellen Jessop's birthday. I feel convinced that she enjoys great glory in heaven along with her noble husband Richard Jessop. They were true to the whole truth as revealed to them to the end of their lives. I think of her often and praise the Lord for them.

Royal Matson helped Edson and I at the house. I shopped in town.

Nov. 28. At the house job. Axel Fors and family spent the evening with us.

My daughter Ruth is 14 to-day. Growing slim and tall-that is she seems tall because she is so thin. A natural mother, being so apt with the babies.

Ruth

Nov. 29. At the house job. Mother Allred is with us for a few days.

Nov. 30. By invitation of Thatcher Allred of the faculty of Weber Academy of Ogden, Mother, Beth, Rhea, Olive, Kathryn, Clarence Allred, Edson, Athleen, and I drove to Ogden and attended the show "Outward Bound." It was a good performance. As we entered Ogden City, a bearing bounced out of our car the big Buick, so we slowly rode home, reaching home at 3 a.m. Rulon Allred rode the hiway looking for us but somehow didn't see us.

Dec. 1. Sunday School at our house. A large crowd and a sweet, peaceful spirit. I felt keenly the influence of the bright spirits of the beautiful class of children who attended.

Our car being broke down, Marvin Allred offered his to us.

Winnie and I ate dinner with Bro. and Sister G. LeRoy Dockstader and wives at his home on 4th East at about 11th South. Bro. G. L. and I drove to 39th South for his wife Juliet Monson, the artist. I visited with Aunt Freda Bower Allred while waiting for Sister Juliet to get ready. Spent a pleasant afternoon in conversation with the Dockstader's. Winnie and I also called upon Sister Pie in Millcreek Ward. I attended our junior class at night at Cleveland's home and instructed them. Several of my family also attended.

Dec. 2. Al. Hansen helped Edson and I place our main rafters to-day. Jay started repairing our car. We attended a surprise party on Louis Kelsch at his home.

Dec. 3. Edson worked with David Darger. Roy Matson and Jim Jessop helped me at the house. I attended class at night.

Dec. 4. Roy and Jim again helped me. Roy worked some on the Buick. Attended singing practice at Jeff's.

Dec. 5, 6. At the house. We had a good dance party at Zitting's home.

Dec. 7. Roy, Jim, Edson, and I started shingling Dr. Louise Ogden's house, 1400 So. 4th East.

Dec. 8. Sunday School at Zitting's. Olive Kunz and family and Bro. Reidle and wife and Bro. A. N. Pettit ate dinner with us, also Marvin and wife and Jay and wife.

2 p.m. attended meeting at Zitting's. With others, I was called upon to speak to the people, Bro. Jos. Musser conducting. After this meeting we drove to Arthur Gabler's where he gave us a nice piece of pork. We called upon Barney Chapman and wife, I. W. Barlow and family, and I attended our meeting of Brethren at the Cleveland home while Edson conducted our junior class at Boss's home.

Dec. 9. At Ogden's, and say the weather is cold. Our babe Leslie is quite ill. By appointment some of us visited with Garda and Helen Jentzch at night.

My sister Ruby Eschler's birthday. I pray the Lord that she may overcome her bitterness and accept the Law of Plural Marriage. She is always friendly and kind to us, yet much opposed to the gospel fullness.

Dec. 10. Shingling at Ogden's home. Cold weather. We got chilled to the bone. Jim, Roy, Edson, and I ate dinner at Boss's to-day. Attended our priesthood study class 8 to 9:30 p.m.

Dec. 11. At the shingling. We're very slow. Frost on the roof and very cold weather for us. At Jeff's 8 p.m.

Dec. 12. Finished the job at Ogden's.

Dec. 13. Worked at our job at the Mt. Air. Put some cornice on wrong and had to replace it.

Dec. 14. Had a lot of trouble getting our car started. Edson and I worked some at Mt. Air. Lorin, Karl, and Morris gathered kindling scraps there while we worked. Weather colder.

Dec. 15. Sunday. Clear and cold. Sunday School at our house. Bro and Sister Axel Erickson ate dinner with us and spent part of the afternoon (or evening).

I conducted our junior class at night at 1361 So. 9th E. (our usual place). Bro. Chas. F. Zitting visited with us, this being his first visit with us.

Dec. 16. Weather foggy and cold. Edson and I worked at the house.

Dec. 17. At the house job. On account of wrong information as to size, we had to re-cut all our window openings for the steel sash which came to day. I attended our study class at night.

Dec. 18. At the house. Foggy and cold. Singing practice at night.

Dec. 19, 20. At the house re making the bay window and cornice over it. Some have flu at home. 20th at night, I conducted the dance at Zitting's home. A splendid crowd and good spirit.

Dec. 21. Foggy and cold. We rec'd a check for 100^{00} from Ben H. Davis on the house job.

Winnie is sick with flu, also Edith and Ethel.

Edith and Ethel by Hyland Dr. Home

I hauled 13 class members to an intermediate Sunday School class party held at the home of the teachers Melba and Mabel Allred. Bro. Sam Denos and I visited with Bro. I.W. Barlow and family a while, then took our loads of children home.

Dec. 22. Sunday School and meeting at Zitting's today. During the meeting, the choir under the direction of Athleen Allred presented the Christmas Cantata we have been rehersing [sic] for. It was well done, the people say.

Winnie is still quite miserable with the flu.

Bro. A. N. Pettit ate dinner with us. My Brothers Richard (and son Joe) and Fred (and wife Lydia) came from the south (New Harmony), and I being invited to eat dinner with them at I.W. Barlow's, did so, then conducted our junior class at night.

Dec. 23. 135th Anaversary of the birth of Jos. Smith the Prophet. All the world will sometime celebrate his birthday.

I spent some hours in town shopping for Christmas, yet this modern system of tradition is a real headache to me. Worked some at the house. Flu aches and pains continue to prey upon us at home. Cold and foggy.

Dec. 24. Shopping and at the house work. Winnie sick.

Dec. 25. Christmas Day. All our little ones are surely delighted and happy with their Christmas gifts, and all are very good to me.

Lorin, Edson, and I helped Carl Jentzch load and move from Holladay to 331 'K' St.

We ate a wonderful dinner. Marvin and Kathryn and Jay and Leota and Clarence Allred ate with us.

Dec. 26. At work on the house. Also 27th and 28th. Winnie is very ill. A rocking chair colapsed [sic] with her while she was holding the twins and she rec'd a bad knock on the head as she fell. Weather more clear.

Dec. 29. Sunday School held at our house (4664 Hy. Dr.). A large crowd present and a beautiful atmosphere present relative to the subject of teaching our children the law of Celestial or plural marriage. I attended our junior class at night.

Dec. 30. The weather is warmer so that the frost is drawn from the ground so that the mud is deep. Edson, Lorin, and I worked at our house job on Cresent Drive and Mt. Air Drive.

This is the birthday anaversary of John W. Woolley. He was born in 1831 and died in 1928.

Dec. 31. At work again. Attended our priesthood study class until 9:30 p.m.

Most of the Allred family and my family, Axel Fors and family, [and] Fred Jessop and wife Lydia visited with us. The old year out and the new year in.

January 1, 1941. A general holiday. Edson and I worked most of the day. A snow fell last night, and it's colder to-day.

At night I conducted our dance and program at Zitting's home. The crowd to-night is the largest in our group history. A beautiful spirit and a sociable time until 12:40 a.m.

Heaven bless this people. May they keep clean, and may their love for each other and eternal truth increase forever, in the name of Christ the Lord.

Fred and Lydia stayed with us.

Jan. 2. Edson, Beth, Eula, Fred, Lydia, and I visited a short while with Worth Kilgrow and families at their home.

I paid our January rent to Mike Granieri at his home on 800 - West Temple St. He told me of many letters to him (while in San Francisco) of our destroying the property where we live (4664 Hy. Drive) and telling him we were a bad people, etc., etc. I told him, "Mike, we haven't destroyed a thing, and somebody is just trying to make trouble." He answered, "That's true, Joe, that's it. I have been to see, and I can't see that anything is destroyed."

Weather cold. Edson and I worked at the house on Mt. Air.

Jan. 3. At work as usual. Attended a cottage meeting at Esther Morrison's home.

Jan. 4. At work.

Jan. 5. Sunday School at our house. 145 present. A good spirit prevailing. Fred and Lydia are with us. Marvin and Kathryn also ate dinner with us.

7 to 8 p.m. I attended and conducted our Junior Class at Cleveland's home. A goodly number (23) present, and a good spirit prevailed. Bro. Cleveland also there. I sought the Lord earnestly for His spirit to guide my efforts to teach, and I feel that it came. Winnie visited with Mary Petty during class period.

Jan. 6. Edson and I at work at Mt. Air Acres. Our school children go back to school this a.m. after a two-weeks vacation. Winnie, Maleta, Beth, Edson, and I visited with Pauline and Helen Jentzch at their home on 331 'K' Street until about 11 p.m.

Jan. 7. At Mt. Air. Attended our conjoint class at night.

Jan. 8. At work. My wives and I with Edson, Mary, Lorin, and our four babes (Ann, Louis, Leslie, and Shirley), ate dinner with I.W. Barlow and family, John Y. and family, and Axel Fors and family, and Fred Jessop and wife also attended the Festaval [sic].

Lyman with four youngest: Shirley, Leslie, Louis, and Ann

Jan. 9. Edson and I at work. We made a mistake at the house by placing a large front window 18 inches off the place, so we changed it to the right place. Sloppy weather.

Jan. 10. We finished all we could do at the house until plastering is done. Shopped in town. I conducted our dance at night at Zitting's.

Jan. 12. Sunday School at Zitting's at 10 a.m., this time Eldron [Eldon] Darger in charge.

I rode with Louis Kelsch and Morris Kunz to Cleveland's home, 1361 So. 9th E., where we held a meeting of some brethren at 10:30 a.m. I ate a bite with Morris and Louis at Morris' home at 1 p.m. and attended a general meeting at 2 p.m., [and] conducted our junior class with Bro. H. K. Cleveland at his house 7 to 8 p.m. Visited with Fallas [?] and Mary Petty for a few moments. Winnie visited with them during our junior class period.

Today is our double birthday in our family. Edith is 10, Louise 8. Sweet little daughters, I love you dearly.

Jan. 13. Helped Winnie with washing. Edson and I fixed up our trailer and loaded it up with manure during a snow storm, and with my father (who slept with me last night) and Fred and my sons Morris and Marvin, we loaded the manure off on our land on Lester St. Upon returning home, the trailer got loose from the car and crashed into a concrete bridge, breaking into kindling wood one side of it.

We drove Father, Fred, and wife to town and visited Uncle Moroni and family and James P. Olson. I had a good visit with father while at home. I know his heart is to do the will of God. He hopes always for the association of good men and women and praised my lovely mother.

Jan. 14. See above 13th. Edson and I did some work at the house job stripping off forms. Attended meeting 8 to 9:30 p.m.

Jan. 15. Edson and I at the house. Singing practice at night. Sister Olive Kunz is very sick.

Jan. 16. Snow storm. I spent part of the day in town. Worked some at the house.

Jan. 17. At the house.

Jan. 18. Edson, Lorin, and I laid the floor in 4-1/2 hours. Owen Allred and family came from Emmett, Idaho. They stay sometimes with us.

Jan. 19. Sunday School at our house. A large crowd and a good spirit.

At 8:30 a.m. Edson and I took Louise to the Warm Springs where Edson baptized her after I dedicated the pool. This is Edson's first experience. Several of the other children were witnesses.

Owen and family and Mother Evelyn ate dinner with Beth; Marvin and Kathryn [and] Bro. and Sister Erickson ate with Winnie and family; Fred and Lydia and Axel Fors and family ate with Maleta and I and family. About 40 in all. During the meal Thatcher and Harold Allred came in. We were delighted to see them.

I attended class at night. We're praying earnestly for Olive and Clara Kunz.

Jan. 20. I think often of our darlings who are gone to the other side. This is the birthday of our darling Paul (that is, he was born just after midnight of the 20th or early a.m. of the 21st). God bless them forever.

Each month, usually on the 20th, Maleta recieves a check from Salt Lake County for about 63^{00}. With 40^{00} of this, we buy food stamp which gets us $60 worth of food. We acknowledge the Hand of the Lord in this, and it surely helps us a lot.

I attended to some business in town while Edson worked at the house. I also worked some.

Jan. 21. At the house. Attended priesthood study class at night at Cleveland's. My Father is in town again and my brother Vergel and May Johnson and Leonard Black and wife Vera stayed with us. We are glad indeed to see them.

Jan. 22. At work. Howard and Modine Clark and Mother Allred came to see us.

At 7 p.m. I attended a party for our priesthood class (special) at the home of my devout Friend and Brother, I.W. Barlow. Beth assisted the waiting on the tables. We had a joyful evening. Vergel and May, Leonard and Vera, [and] Fred and Millie stayed with us.

Jan. 23. Edson and I at work.

I attended singing practice at Jeff's and conducted our dance at Zitting's. A wonderful crowd present. My Brother Richard also came from the South. Our friends from Cache Valley, from several places in Idaho, from Southern Utah and from Short Creek, Arizona, were also present.

Jan. 24. Our babe Shirley is 1 year old to- day. Worked at the house job. My Father slept with me.

Jan. 25. My Father is 72 to-day. This event is unusual to us because he is with us in Salt Lake City and so many of his children are here also. We prepared a party for him at our house. About 100 present and a jolly good time. Bro. Jos. W. Musser was master of ceremonies at my request. We (Father's children) presented him with a gold watch (15-Jewel Waltham) which we purchased from Bro. James Martin. Father and I visited with Bro. and Sister Martin this morning and gave them a blessing. His children who are here ate dinner in his honor at Axel Fors' home to-day also.

Jan. 26. Sunday School at Zitting's, 10:30 a.m. A feeling and expression of joy and love for each other seemed to me unusual or a little greater than usual. I had charge of the school along with Bro. A. N. Pettit.

Bro. Jos. W. Musser was present, and I could see he felt full to the point of weeping. I ask him to express his feelings to us if he could. He arose but hesitated, then said, "We are nearer heaven than we have ever been before. The veil is so thin that some can see thru. I cannot express my thots." After the passing of the Sacrament, He raised his hand and I answered him when he arose and said, "I can better express myself now. There are messengers in this room from the other side. Some of you no doubt have heard them singing. The time is very short when Joseph will come and some of us will see him and shake his hand. The time will come when the saints will take refuge in the Temple while the judgments are sweeping the earth, and there will be room for them there, there will be so few." He referred to 'a gathering similar to this one' where Pres. Lorenzo Snow said, "Some of you will live to be a hundred years old and some 120 years old, and some in this room will see Heavenly Messengers and administer to them. This little girl here..." (he looked at Donna Kunz) "will work in the Temple in the New Jerusalem, and there she will see the Savior and administer unto him." This record is not the exact order in which the above statements were uttered, but they were uttered, nevertheless.

Arnold Boss (senior class instructor) urged the storing of grain and food for a famine that is coming.

Leonard Black, Fred Jessop, Vergel and others are still here with us.

General meeting at 2 p.m. and a good spirit prevailed. I attended and conducted our junior class at 7 p.m. at Cleveland's, then visited the folks at J. Y.

Barlow's after I ate supper with Uncle Moroni Jessop and family.

Jan. 27. The folks from the South left for home. Edson and I worked at the house.

My wives and I attended a party for the Allreds at Marvin's home, 1560 Pack St. (Mary Larson, Rulon and wives, Harold and wife, Marvin and wife, Owen and wife, Clarence, Howard Clark and wife, Morris Kunz and wives Rhea and Olive, Uncle Marion Clark). Leota Jessop and Mary Jessop were also present. A good program was rendered and much thot and expressions of love for Father Byron Harvey Allred (deceased). It is a gratifying to see Olive feeling well enough to attend altho she was unable to walk alone.

Jan. 28. Edson and I at work. Some of us attended our study class at 8 p.m., Cleveland's home. I rec'd a check for $58[13] from Ben H. Davis for work we did last May.

Jan. 29. At work on the house. Clarence Allred helped us.

At night I attended a supper at Kelsch Home for Jos W. Musser, Louis Kelsch, Morris Kunz, I.W. Barlow, Arch N. Pettit and myself. We had an enjoyable time talking gospel. Jos. W. Musser brot me home.

Howard and Modine Clark slept at our house.

Jan. 30. At work. Also 31st. Olive Kunz is very ill again. Beth spent this day (31st) at Olive's (449 Garfield Ave.) with Mother, Rhea, and Olive. Olive has spent some time beyond the mortal veil, it seems, viewing some Nephite cities and scenes of 25 A.D. [and] heard their language by prophets and sang in tongues to those present. Her expressions are truly remarkable.

($75[00] from B. H. Davis.)

Feb. 1. Worked some at the house. Shopped in Murray.

Feb. 2. 12 years ago to-day was a great one in my life.

Sunday School held at our home. 185 present. A pleasant day, altho muddy. We are a puzzle to the neighbors because of our religious activities.

Ed. Christensen and wives ate dinner with us, also Marvin and Kathryn and Clarence. We (some of my family) visited Olive and heard her tell of experiences recently and praising the Lord greatfully [sic], tearfully, joyfully. She says she is in no pain physically. Her love for her sister-wives is inspiring. She and Rhea are as one. She knows she is really forgiven of God. Many words of great worth she tells, hoping never to rise from her bed if getting well would take away the wonderful spirit of the Lord she now enjoys.

We also visited Sister Vera Allred and new babe at Rulon's home. Truly Rulon's wives are an example to all Israel for love and conjeniality [sic].

I attended and conducted our junior class at 7 p.m. at Cleveland's home. Bros. John Y. Barlow and Jos. W. Musser were present. It's 3 years tonight since this class started.

Feb. 3. Spent most of the day shopping, paying bills, etc.

Feb. 4. Edson is sick to-day so I worked alone.

Attended our conjoint meeting at 8 p.m. (Cleveland's Home). A good testamony meeting it was. Winnie, Maleta, and Beth also attended. Near the close of the meeting Bro. Jos. W. Musser asked them to stand up, when he said, "Here are three glorified women. The Lord loves them..." and other things he said (which puts us on the spot because we must live nearer to heaven. The devils have been around our house much, or extra strong of late so that their influence has been felt keenly. I have cautioned us to be on our guard more,and keep the devils out).

Feb. 5. My darling little Florence is 6 to- day. The thots of 1 year ago brings anguish to my heart and love for our darling Paul whose death was one year ago. Heaven Bless our little darlings, Don, Martha, and Paul, who are over there.

I ate dinner with Bro. Chas Zitting at his home on 4118 - 5th East, after Bro. A. N. Pettit and I did some carpenter work there. Edson, Clarence Allred, and I worked at the house putting on shingles for siding. This is very slow work.

Attended singing practice at Jeff's at night.

I feel rheumatic pain in my left shoulder very strong of late.

Feb. 6. The devil is trying hard to bring strong mental irritations, cross feelings and expressions, arguments and the like in our home, and I am conscious that we must do better than ever before. Heaven help us to do so; In the name of the Son.

The weather is cold all day so that we work with difficulty because of freezing hands.

Feb. 7. After work I conducted our dance at Zitting's home.

Feb. 8. Lorin also helped us at the house work.

Feb. 9. Sunday. According to appointment I attended a special meeting of Brethren at 10:30 a.m. at the home of Bro. H. D. Cleveland (1361 So. 9th E.) answering a noble purpose as a preparatory school. Louis Kelsch and Morris Kunz brot me home. (Our Sunday

School convened at 10 a.m. at Zitting's home, Bro. Wm. Thomas in charge and Rulon Jeffs advanced class leader.)

At 2 p.m. I attended our general meeting at [the] Zitting home. 7 to 8 p.m. I attended and conducted our junior class at Cleveland's home. I prayed (before going to class) for the spirit of the Nephite Prophets to guide me in our study of 3rd Nephi 14: 13-15, and I felt that this spirit came so that the Spirit of God was keenly and humbly felt during this class period.

Feb. 10. This day makes 49 years since I came into mortality (according to our reasoning of time). It doesn't seem possible that such is the case, but it must be so. Early a.m. Beth came to my bed and gave me 49 sweet kisses, and each of my wives and children expressed great love and devotion to me. I thank Thee, Father in Heaven, for them each and all and for my noble parentage and all Thy wondrous blessings unto me.

Edson, Clarence A., and I worked at the building. I.W. Barlow brot my Father to where we worked and I chatted with them.

About 7:30 p.m. I.W. Barlow and wives came, then Marvin and Kathryn and Leota. I was also expecting Axel Fors and wives to eat supper with us. At an opportune moment, I was called in to Maleta's front room where a throng yelled "Surprise!" and surprised I was. My wives had asked if they might have a great party for me, and I objected with this argument: that "I don't want any special notice or favors, and I'd rather not have that kind of attention"... but I.W. said, "Let me do it, then." And such a jovial, beautiful crowd it was! I bot a gallon of wine, which was soon gone, and some went away for more liquor and over-done the job somewhat. I called upon I.W. Barlow to be Master of Ceremonies and a good program was rendered spontaneously. I felt full (humbly) of tears for the honor shown to me. I spoke of the wine and said, "I'm thinking of the Savior's coming when he will partake of wine with his friends— and that wine will not be unfermented grape juice, according to what the prophets have told me." Also, "It's just one year ago since you (this people) honored us in another way— the death of our little boy. So I'm just trying to understand, in taking a little wine, just a true balance of life."

Bro. Jos. W. Musser spoke also, emphasizing the Word of Wisdom in its true meaning, [saying] "Wine is for the sacraments, and this is one of the sacraments. The French people and Italians (many of them) drink wine any time they're thirsty, instead of water, and it was this use of wine that the Lord had reference to as not being good for man." Bro. Joseph also spoke great honors of me, saying among other things, "Brother Lyman has the mark of God in his forehead and in his hands. He will understand and speak fluently the pure language of Adam. He will be called upon during his life to command the elements, and they will obey him because of his great faith." I feel humble before the Lord and desire that I may always feel so, In the name of Jesus of Nazareth, Amen.

After refreshments and pleasant visiting and two or three dances, the crowd dispersed 11:30 p.m, and I wondered and wondered over the thots expressed.

Feb. 11. At work as usual tho later than usual. The weather is mild and the earth very muddy. I spent some time cleaning the house. Being tired I retired to bed early.

Feb. 12. At usual work. At 7:30 p.m. I attended a sumptuous feast at David Darger's home in company with John Y. Barlow, Jos. W. Musser, Louis Kelsch, Eldron Darger, David Darger, I.W. Barlow, Morris Kunz, Arnold Boss, and A. N. Pettit.

Feb. 13. Working as usual. Retired early.

For several months I have been [reading] carefully the History of the Church, (V. 2 at present), so I read during the time I lie in bed when I convienientl[sic]y can.

Feb. 14. Attended a surprise party on Wanda Barlow (daughter of Albert and Katie Barlow), 1719 E. 17th South. Winnie and several of our children also attended.

Feb. 15. Worked at the house a while then rode with J. L., Jr., in his new truck to near Park City, thence to Oakley (near Kamas) where at Halstrom's ranch we sacked and hauled to town 6 tons of wheat. Maleta and I visited with Uncle Moroni Jessop and family.

Feb. 16. Ethel's birthday (11 years).

Sunday School at our house. 156 present.

About 1 a.m. Winnie [Faye] came to my bed (where I lay reading) with a look of great consternation on her face. She said (sobbing), "Daddy, evil spirits are here, and the devil is so disturbing little Leslie that he cries out and cannot sleep, and I feel that influence so strong that I'm nearly crazy." I comforted her feelings and together we sought the Lord and commanded the Devil to leave. They slept well the remainder of the night.

Jay and wife, Marvin Allred and wife, Clarence Allred, Jim Jessop, and May Barlow ate dinner with us, also Eva Zitting (age 8).

At 4 p.m. attended a testamony meeting at the home of T. R. Dockstader (1176 So. 4th E.) in honor of Bro. and Sis Widdows of Sparks, Nevada. At this meeting Bro. Jos. W. Musser said that Joseph Smith walked across the Mississippi River. He was conveyed by a Heavenly Messenger to England to answer some questions and instruct the Twelve who were there on missions to that land.

Reference was made to a new book called The Kingdom of God by Francis M. Darter, and of it, Joseph said, "We (the Priesthood Council) do not endorse it because of some statements in it, particularly that it teaches that the Keys of Priesthood were held by a Lamanite." Wesley LaBaron feverishly testified of the same point in the name of Jesus Christ, but not one person said Amen to it. Bro. Arnold Boss took notes of the meeting.

7 p.m. With Bro. H. K. Cleveland, I conducted our junior class in his home. This class is growing in numbers and intrest, and I love them. God bless them forever.

Feb. 17. Edson, Clarence A., and I at the house work doing finishing work.

Edson and I consulted Bro. Jos. W. Musser regarding his (Edson's) military draft Questionaire [sic]. He claimed deferred classification on the grounds of supporting or helping support his Father's (my) family. We attached a sheet giving the names of all Winnie's family and Beth's family (12 children in all).

Feb. 18. Usual work. Attended our priesthood study class at 8 to 9:30 p.m. We took in our car also sisters Olive Kunz and Mother Allred to the sisters' meeting. Here at Boss home (360 Harrison Ave.), Olive testified to the sisters of her experiences in vision of the Nephites. She sang in tongues; i.e.: the Nephite language. Winnie and Maleta attended.

Bro. Francis M. Darter attended our meeting of the brethren. He advertised his new book just off the press entitled The Kingdom of God. He claims to have put 620^{00} into its publication. I spent some time during the night and early morning studying the parts of this new book which treats much about the American Indian. Bro. Darter claims that the highest Priesthood Keys among mortals is held by a White Lamanite. The evidences he puts forth are not convincing to me that this claim is true. I cannot accept it as conclusive proof.

Feb. 19. Usual work. Attended singing practice at Jeff's home, 909 So. 9th East.

During a baby shower at A. E. Barlow's for the women folk, I visited at Cleveland's home with H. K. Cleveland, I.W. Barlow, E. F. Barlow, Albert E. Barlow, Clarence Allred, [and] Edson and Lorin Jessop.

Feb. 20. Edson recieved his draft classification for military purposes as Class 1. This means that he will be called among the first to go unless the Lord intervenes. This made me feel sick. My Beth noticed my ill feeling and said, "Don't worry, Daddy, Edson wont have to go and fight."

I spend some time every night studying the Ch. History (V. 2 at present) and praying I will be a better man. Listened to Major Bowe's radio program which is usually very good. Weather is fair--mild, spring-like, and showery.

Feb. 21. Spent much of the day shopping in town as Maleta recieved her relief allowance of 63^{00}. We acknowledge the hand of God in this money, for it helps us a lot. With 40^{00} of it, we buy food stamps which (by a government regulation) buys 60^{00} (or 1-1/2 times the stamp amount) worth of food.

Today being Uncle Dan Bateman's 84th birthday, some of us visited with him at the home of John Y. Barlow (809 E. - 8th South) where Dan has been bedfast since July. His wife May read to us his patriarchal blessing which shows that he should preach the gospel in foreign lands, which part of the blessing has not yet been fulfilled. We don't understand the reason for Dan's laying so long in sickness at his age. We just acknowledge the overruling hand of God and say, "Thy will, O God, be done."

Helen Jentzch visited at our house. Winnie and I saw a show at night.

Feb. 22. A national Holiday. We worked at the house.

My wives attended a meeting of some of the sisters of our group at the home of Sister Olive Kunz (449 Garfield Ave.). They had a spiritual feast until 11 p.m. I waited with Marvin and Jay at their house.

Rec'd 75^{00} from Ben H. Davis on his house.

Feb. 23. Sunday School and general meeting was held at our house to-day. A good spirit prevailed. John Y. Barlow had charge. About 200 people assembled. I conducted our junior class of 35 at 1361 So. 9th East, 7 to 8 p.m.

Feb. 24. We learned thru Ren Stoddard's family that an officer of the law sat in his car near our house most of the day yesterday watching our house. Somebody is complaining. The devil is trying hard to stop every effort of progress amongst our group.

Feb. 25. At 8 p.m. attended our Priesthood Study class at Cleveland's, also the wedding reception of MayBelle Balefski and William Sisam at 1340 So. 4th East.

Feb. 26. 8 p.m to 1 a.m. Beth and I [and] Morris and Rhea visited with Bro. Jos. W. Musser and wife Lucy at 744 E. So. Temple St. Rhea asked Joseph concerning sexual relations (which thot was also uppermost in the minds of Beth and I because we had talked of it much for several weeks), and he read to us (with caution) a revelation which he recieved some time (3 or 4 years) ago...viz: that whenever man and wife come together sexually, it should be for offspring only; also, that thru the observance of this law, the race would be purified. We were told that this is a part of the revelation of Section 132 of the Doctrine and Covenants. It also states that if a man espouse a virgin and be with her, that they should be married (i.e.: sealed) at the first opportunity

after that. The incident of Apostle Albert Carrington was cited as an example. Bro. Musser stated that he had read this to but very few people. It is very sacred information and must be obeyed by those recieving it. O God, help us to fully observe it, I ask in the name of Jesus Christ.

Bro. Joseph also said that "Within 10 years, all of us in this room (Joseph's private office— Joseph, Lucy, Morris, Rhea, Beth, and I, and for a short while Louis and Elsie Kelsch) will have resurrected personages visit with them and reveal many things unto them. This is a broad statement and a positive one, but this will come to pass."

Rhea referred to a statement which Uncle Lorin Woolley made to us, viz: that each of us should seek for a personal testamony of the resurrection, for without it we would not be able to stand. Beth asked concerning the generality of the resurrection—if all people would not be resurrected; and Joseph answered that they would, "but they will not all come forth with a full or complete body. They will all be resurrected and judged. Of course, there are exceptions to all rules."

I asked Joseph, "Does not some from the other side come here (to this side) and get books and publications when there is a surplus or otherwise when needed?" He answered positively that such is the case. "My writings are altered and changed to be better for publication." I told of my wife Maleta's volumes of Truth, 2 to 4 inclusive, were given for binding and that we never did get them back and that I had the impression that somebody from the heavens came and got it because we had several in my family. This thot was assured by Bro. Musser.

During the evening we, (some of us) drank of wine freely and the spirit of truth and inspiration was felt among us. Morris asked and answered questions concerning family order, such as if whether or not a wife would receive a gift or impart council [sic] to others without first asking her husband or without him first knowing it. Here the answer from Joseph was that he (the husband) would know by the spirit whether or not such a gift or council was right or wrong.

Beth wrote a more complete acct. of this evening. I thank Thee, Lord, for this evening.

Feb. 27. At work as usual. Very mild.

Feb. 28. At work as usual. Spring-like weather.

Mar. 1. At work as usual, also shopping and hauling manure on the land.

Visited with Bro. Arnold Boss a short while. We discussed the new book Kingdom of God by Francis M. Darter, and we see it alike. Bro. Darter must have run without being sent, and his book has many errors according to our understanding.

7:30 p.m. My daughter Mary and I attended a father-and-daughter party sponsered [sic] by the girls of the Granite High School. This is the first event of its kind.

Rain all night.

Mar. 2. Snowing this morning tho mild.

No Sunday School to-day because of the seeming concern of our neighbors or some persons who report continually against us. I thot it best to keep quiet today. I spent the day at home until evening, then at 7 p.m. I conducted our Junior Theological class at Cleveland's home, after which some of us were treated to candy by Brother and Sister Wendell Morrison at their home on 2nd East Street.

Mar. 3. This cankerous disease is going very hard with my children who have thus been attacked, i.e.: Morris on his arm, [and] Marvin and Ann in the mouth and stomach.

We worked a while at the house building.

Mar. 4. No work today. Winnie, Edson, and I attended our conjoint meeting at 8 p.m. During the day Edson and I visited with Uncle Moroni Jessop and family, also John Y. Barlow, also I.W. Barlow and family. I played marbles with the boys and ate dinner with I.W. and Violet's family before meeting. John Y. is 69 today.

Mar. 5. Around home mostly. Our Eula is very sick with the cankerous Stomatitis disease.

Attended singing practice at Jeff's home, then attended a surprise party on John Y. Barlow and Jos W. Musser at the home of Edmund F. Barlow at about 1500 So. West Temple St.

Mar. 6. The weather is mild and beautiful. The songs of the Meadow Larks and other birds fill the air with beautiful melodies which express the wonders of God. Edson and I worked some at the house work. Our little ones are very sick.

Mar. 7. Same as 6th. At night I conducted our dance at Zitting's home at night. Mr. Fox and daughter Mrs. Magers played for us. Mother Evelyn Allred came to help with the sick. Winnie Faye is also sick. 7 are sick.

Mar. 8. Worked some at the house.

Mar. 9. Sunday. 10:30 a.m. I attended our special meeting of Brethren at Cleveland's home. Bro. Morris Kunz brot me home and ate dinner with me.

Attended our general meeting at 2 p.m. at Zitting's home, 4118 - 5th East. Don Wayman and Edson Jessop were called upon to speak for their first time by Bro. Musser. Leona Allred wrote acct. of the meeting.

7 p.m. attended our junior class. Bro. H. K. Cleveland conducted, after which we ate cookies and

enjoyed a sociable time at Lydia Morrison's invitation to her home.

Mar. 10. Children still very sick. Edson, Clarence A., and I started finishing the other house on Lot 13, Mt. Air Acres. (One house we're just completing is on lot 34.)

Bro. Jos. Musser asked me to go with some brethren on a trip south and be ready by to morrow morning (the 11th). I was ready to go, but word came by telephone that they would not be able to take me because of some change of plans.

Mar. 11, 12, 13, 14, 15. We worked each day at the house on Lot 13, and at nights I helped tend sick babies. Mother Allred is also with us helping in her wonderful way. She is indeed a comfort to the sick. Louis has the disease badly effecting his right eye and nostril; Eula, in the mouth and stomach; Evelyn is broke out all over the body; Winnie Faye, cramping pains inside the stomach and bowels and very sick; Shirley, sores in the mouth and stomach; Beth is sick with pregnancy; Winnie and Maleta worn out caring for theirs; and Ann is getting better but scabs all thru her mouth. Thus life goes on. Dr. Rulon C. Allred looked them all over and advised that no Sunday School be held at our house, so it was postponed.

Every chance I get I'm reading the History of the Church by B. H. Roberts (Vol III at present.)

Mar. 16. Spent most of the day tending children. Took 16 of us in the car out for a ride. Attended our junior class at night.

During the week following, our usual routine was persued [sic], i.e.: Edson, Clarence Allred, and I putting finishing touches on the house and doing little jobs around home. The weather is springlike.

On 20th at noon, I left town with J.L., Jr., in his new truck (1941 Ford) with a 6-1/2-ton load of grain mostly, and we drove to Twin Falls, Idaho, about 250 miles from Salt Lake City. We slept at an auto camp where my brother D. N. Jessop had slept the night previous. David and Ed Darger, Geo. Martin, and Marcus Wayman visited with us. They are setting marble on a Theatre front here.

Mar. 21. I helped the marble setters while Jay attended business in other towns around. At noon we scouted about the great bridge over Snake River. It is a great accomplishment. Spent the evening with the boys after Jay returned. Jay and I slept at the auto camp.

Mar. 22. Jay and I returned to Salt Lake City.

Mar. 23. Sunday. I conducted our Sunday School at Zitting's home while most of the Brethren attended another meeting at Cleveland's. Attended our junior class also in evening.

Mar. 24. Attended our priesthood class at 8 p.m. The latter part of the class time was given to Bro. F. M. Darter, and for about 20 minutes he defended his action against Joseph, John, and Louis and the Priesthood Council. He vigorously upheld his writing of "The Man of Sin," a pamphlet which the Council would not support nor credit as truth. Bro. Darter told of conversations with the above named Brethren, and in a heated manner, said, "God told me to do what I am doing, and if I'm not telling the truth about what I said then about my conversation with John Y. Barlow, I say, May God damn me and my posterity forever! I am a servant of God, and I have the Spirit of God upon me." He predicted dire calamities upon any who should fight him or the Indian Prophet "or the work which I am doing." He said he has friends who will support him with their money, and, "I'll write 40,000 books if I want to and send them all over the world." At this rage, Joseph Musser protested, saying, "This class is not the place for this case to be heard. That is between you and the Council." These rash statements of Bro. Darter filled most all of us with pity. I feel bad and hope Bro. Darter will repent, for he is possessed of a wrong spirit.

Mar. 25. Our usual work was pursued during the several days following. Some of our children were quite ill with chicken pox. The sores upon little Shirley were 3/4 inch across and many of them. These brot misery to the little one, also to her mother and all concerned.

Mar. 31. Sunday school was held at Zitting home.

During the week of Mar. 31st to Apr. 6th, we pursued our usual work. Edson and I started another house on Lot 12 for Capson-Bowman property for Ben H. Davis, contractor.

Many people from all around the country came into the city for LDS conference. My Brother Fred M. Jessop and wife, Elva Carling and daughter Naoma, and Geo. Black from the south.

Apr. 4. I conducted our dance at Zitting home. A large crowd assembled. My Father (Jos S. Jessop) and others from Cache Valley attended, also several from the south part of the state.

Apr. 5. I visited with John Y. Barlow and family, also others.

Apr. 6. New Years Day because of this being the birthday of our Lord Jesus Christ (as near as we can tell). General Conference of the LDS Saints in the city, but as many of us have been cast out for our belief in the gospel fullness, we held Sunday School at 10 a.m. at Zitting home while several Brethren attended special meeting at 1361 - 9th East at 10:30 a.m.

Bro. Marion Hammon has moved into this city from Millville. I rode to meeting with him.

2 p.m. A large attendance came to our own conference at the Zitting home, 4118 - 5th East. Bro. Rulon C. Allred delivered a splendid talk on Charity. Bros. Jos. W. Musser and John Y. Barlow and others also spoke on the doctrines of the Priesthood.

I ate dinner with my sister Violet Barlow and family and visited with Uncle Martin Olson and wife, Eslie Jensen and wife, and another cousin Margarite Nielson along with others at the Home of I.W. Barlow.

7 p.m. I conducted our junior class at Cleveland home. Visited at my daughter's and son's home, 1860 Park St. Also called for a few moments upon Clyde Nielson in Holladay.

Apr. 7. My Darling Beth is 25 today.

Beth

I'm financially poor and feel that I often neglect you and my family, but I love you and hope to be worthy of your love and companionship forever. O God, help me, for I feel so weak.

Much rain fell in squally storms during the week of this date. I attended a little party of brethren in the evening.

Apr. 8-12. Usual work. The health of my family is much improved. Thanks to the Lord.

On the 11th I attended the funeral of Sister Ethel Woodruff of 363 Harrison Ave.

Apr. 13. Sunday. Stormy. Our Sunday School held at A. E. Barlow's home, 1538 - 4th East St. About 240 attended.

I know the powers of evil are trying to disrupt our home, for my wife Maleta and daughter Mary complained at my management of affairs and I felt very ill at this. I can only pray to God, for all else seems nothing. Of all desires in my life, that one uppermost in my mind is that I will fully repent and be true to the truth, true to God, true to my Brethren and friends under all conditions and circumstances.

Mother Evelyn Allred spent the afternoon with us. Attended our junior class at 7 p.m.

Apr. 14. Edson and I worked as usual at our house work.

I attended a supper at Louis Kelsch's with some brethren, viz:. Jos W. Musser, Louis A. Kelsch, Morris Kunz, I.W. Barlow, A. N. Pettit, Eslie Jensen and wife and I.

During this week we (Edson and I) worked as usual altho detained some on account of stormy days snow and frost. The early fruit blossoms are out and much damage apparently done by the frost. Edson made a trip into Nevada with Jay. I was sick a few days also.

Apr. 20. Sunday School held at our house. Dr. Rulon C. Allred examined and bandaged Winnie's foot which he said the ankle bone is badly split. She fell when a table on which she was standing fixing window curtains colapsed [sic].

Apr. 21 to 26. About the same routine. 26th at 2 p.m. Edson, Maleta, and I attended the funeral service of Bro. John Jimeson, age 54, who died suddenly.

I received a second letter from Wm. H. Wall who is a believer that George Otis is the Lord's present-day leader, etc., etc., Bro. Wall calling me to repentance and believe as he believes.

Apr. 27. Sunday School 10:30 a.m. and meeting at 2 p.m. at Zitting's home , 4118 - 5th East, and our junior class 7 p.m.

Apr. 28 -30. Usual work at the building.

May 1. About 9 a.m. I.W. Barlow called upon me at our job telling me that my father is very ill and moans at times for Fred and wondered what we could do about it. We immeadeately called at John Y.'s home, but finding him away, we called upon Joseph Musser and told him the situation. We (I.W. and I) made ready to leave town to go to Cedar City for Fred. We drove Marcus' car and left Salt Lake City at 12 noon, reached Cedar City at 5:20, [and] drove to the Woolsey ranch and found John Y. and Mattie and family, Richard and all his family, Fred and his, Roy Johnson and his, all at this ranch. We ate supper with them and told them the situation concerning my Father. Bro. Musser also sent a letter to John, also paid our gas bill for the trip. We visited with the folks and left the ranch at 8:17 p.m., John Y, Fred and Lydia with us, and we reached Salt Lake City again about 2:30 a.m.

On the night of the 26th, Winnie, Maleta, and I attended a wedding shower at I.W.'s for Clarence Wayman and Cloteel Barlow. During the evening, my father, Keith Taggart, Martin Olson, Eslie Jensen, and Jennie Bistline and daughters came from Cache Valley. Father was then sick. Dr. Rulon C. Allred treated him on this evening. Jennie Bistline and daughters Alene and _____ and baby son stayed with us.

May 2, 3. I at work as usual. Winnie is very lame yet from her broken ankle.

May 4. Sunday. Being invited, I rode to Millville with Axel and Allie Fors [and] Don Wayman and his bride-to-be, Melba Higgs. We visited with the Eschler family in Ogden a short while, then spent the rest of the day (from 1 p.m. to 9 p.m.) with Father and family and Fawn and family at Fawn's place; also called at Uncle Martin Olsen's and Eslie Jenson's.

Upon returning home, found Maleta sick in bed and bleeding much from what appears to be a miscarriage. I assisted all I could, watching and answering wants during the night. Dr. R. C. Allred watching the case closely, but bleeding continues.

May 5. Dr. Allred urges her going to the Hospital. I sought the Lord earnestly and felt to not go to the hospital. I remembered the promise of Bro. Jos. W. Musser, viz: "If you (the saints in a meeting) will live as you should, I promise you as a servant of God that you will never have to go to the Hospital," etc. I said in answer to the solicitations to go to the Hospital that "I don't know whether I'm living the Lord's will or not, but I do know the Lord can heal her. I don't know if the Lord will heal her or not, but I know that He can."

Beth has been a willing and wonderful helper, taking the responsibility of the housework while Winnie is upon crutches and lame. She united with me in faith and prayers for Maleta and to obtain the will of the Lord in making a decision about the hospital. We decided it best to not send Maleta there. I consulted Dr. Allred, who presented the case from a physician's point of view, saying, "From all human reasoning, that's the only logical thing to do, while I know, too, that the Lord can heal her. If you decide to stay at home, I'll do all I can to help you," and he did.

During these sick days, Bro. Wm. Stokes called to see us. He being a brother of mine, I asked his assistance in administring [sic] to her. He promised that she would be alright, and he urged me, "Don't send that girl to the Hospital. If you keep her here, she will be alright and she'll get well. If she goes to the hospital, she's apt to die. Those doctors are not our friends." He told of his own experiences in being healed and further added, "If I was dying and I knew I was, I wouldn't consent to go there." I felt like this brother was sent to buoy me up, for was weary and weak physically until I couldn't work, eat, sleep, or rest with ease.

Bleeding continued much after the Dr. said she can't stand to loose another bit. He checked her heart several times. About 4 a.m. (of the 8th, I think), it seemed that life was ebbing out. A tingling, sinking feeling began at her feet and went over the entire body. Circulation seemed to be at a standstill. I rubbed her hands and sought the Lord in prayer. I called Beth, Mary, Ruth, and Ethel to pray for her. Edson was gone to Bro. Marion Hammon's for ice to stop the hemorage [sic]. I called Dr. Allred. He came. Maleta had rallied, and thru his instruments, the heart showed much improvement over the previous checking. The Lord has done something—just what, we don't know, but only the Lord or heaven did it.

Knowing the Medical Association is doing their damndest [sic] against Dr. Allred because of his belief and practice of the gospel by trying to revoke his license and bring disrepute in many efforts and ways upon him, I say, Knowing this, I implored him more than once to have nothing to do with the case if it would jepordize [sic] his position—and it would if Maleta died. Yet he did all he could for us, saying, "I don't care for just myself. I could work at something else, but I feel like the saints need my assistance, and my family greatly needs it, but I'll still do all I can," and he did.

I thank God for His many blessings to me and mine. I know He has fought our battles, for I am too week [sic] to do a millionth by myself.

We worked each day but under difficulty because of home conditions.

May 11. Sunday. Mothers Day (commercialized and then desecrated by the world). At 10:30 a.m. I attended our special meeting at Cleveland's home (1361 - 9th East), also service at 2 p.m. at Zitting's home (4118 - 5th E.). The power of heaven helped us sing Hosanna Anthem. I attended our Junior class at 7 p.m.

We've had much car trouble for two days. We can go only by someone feeding the gas by hand.

May 12. Edson and I delivered chairs to Granite Furniture Co. A gas explosion occured [sic] in our car while in Sugar House. About 8:45 a.m. a flame jumped all over my gas-covered hand and covered one side of the motor. I ran to a nearby service station for water and put out the fire, but someone summoned the fire dept. and some firemen helped us out. It could have been serious, but thanks to the Lord, it wasn't. We had the car repaired at a Garage on 33rd South.

May 13. Irrigated on Lester Street property at 5:30 to 8 a.m. Worked as usual, waited on the sick at night.

May 14. Same. This day our darling baby Don would have been 19. I think often of my darlings who are gone on the other side and wonder about them.

May 15, 16, 17. Same.

May 18. I conducted our Sunday School at Bert Barlow's home 1538 - 4th East.

Therell Dockstader and family called upon us in evening and informed me that two Brethren were called into the High Priesthood Council, namely Marion Hammon and Roy Johnson. I was not surprised at this, but I do desire a testamony from Heaven concerning the priesthood and my own situation before the Lord.

I conducted our junior class at night.

May 19, 20, 21, 22. I.W. Barlow and wife Violet, Axel Fors and wife Allie, and Nita Barlow visited with us on the evening of 19th.

Worked as usual to-day (22nd). Our dear Kathryn was rushed to the LDS Hospital bleeding almost to death thru labor and wrong arrangement of baby and after birth. Much anxiety prevailed. The child was taken by operation and lived but a few moments. A beautiful son—my first grandson. We spent anxious moments during the day and night.

Our dear little Evelyn has been very ill all this week. Dr. Allred says it's mumps. Shirley also is getting it and now Marvin is delirious with high temperature and sickness.

May 23. At 5:30 Edson, Winnie, Beth, and I attended the burial of our little grandson, Laddie Allred, whose grave is on our lot at Altorest by our Paul.

May 24. Usual work. Visited Kathryn at the Hospital.

May 25. Sunday School at Zitting's home, also general meeting at 2 p.m. Leroy Johnson of Cedar City and Marion Hammon of 4239 Hyland Drive, Salt Lake City, were named as members of the Priesthood Council, which stands now, viz: John Y. Barlow, Joseph W. Musser, Charles F. Zitting, LeGrand Woolley, Louis A. Kelsch, Leroy Johnson and Marion Hammon. The new members spoke, also did others. Bro. David W. Jeffs spoke forcefully and prophesied that "Some in this home and of this group will become embittered and fall away."

My Brothers Richard and Dowayne visited with us. I attended our junior class at 7 p.m.

May 26, 27. Usual work at building. 26th Lorin left with Wayne Hunter for Wayne's home at Kilgore, Idaho. 27th Edson and I attended our study class at 8 p.m.

May 28, 29. Usual work.

May 30. A national Holiday. We visited our little graves at Bountiful cemetery, also at Altorest.

May 31. Worked all day.

Jun. 1. Sunday School at Zitting's home. I conducted our junior class at 7 p.m. and attended Bro. F. M. Darter's lecture at 8 p.m. at Moore Hall. He makes claims which I think he don't know.

Our baby Leslie is very ill with the same symptoms and disorders as the other children had recently. Several days this sickness continued. We worked and prayed for his recovery.

Jun. 8. Sunday School at Zitting's home. I attended a special meeting of some Brethren at 10:30 a.m. at Cleveland's home and general meeting at 2 p.m. My Father and Brother Dowayne came. Fawn and Lydia stayed with us last night. Our boy Leslie improved in health.

Jun. 13. (evening of 13th, Friday). I attended by invitation a party of six brethren at the home of Louis Kelsch. I had fasted and prayed for days (tho I didn't go all the time without food) for a certain matter. (My wife Beth asked if she could join me in the fast and desire, which she did. She went days without food and patiently prayed also.) At this gathering we were told some very wonderful things by Bro. Jos. W. Musser. God help me never to forget them, I pray in Jesus' name.

Jun. 15. Sunday School and meeting at Zitting's and Junior class at night.

Jun. 16. As this date is the end of time given for car inspections, we took ours to Geo. Aposhian Garage and had to leave it for two days to have new brakes put in. The bill was $19[49].

Edson and I worked each day at the house building while Lorin did jobs around home mostly and helped some.

Jun. 21. Our boy Lyman Dee fell on a broken bottle and cut his hand very badly. I was at work and Edson just happened home at the time of the accident, so they came hurrying for me. We hurried to Dr. R. C. Allred. The boy fainted for loss of blood. After cleaning up the wound, Dr. Allred phoned for Dr. Schriber to come. He came. They neither had proper equipment for sewing, so I was advised to go to Dr. Le Grand Woolley. He wasn't in at that hour. Dr. Allred and I anointed the boy with oil and we prayed for him. I went to the emergency hospital over the Police Station and was urged by the examining nurse to try again to get Dr. Woolley, which I did. He was in, and Maleta and I took the boy to Dr. Woolley. Dr. Allred had dressed the wound, and Dr. Woolley said, "It looks good enough that I'm not going to disturb it." So he dressed the wound and healing has already showed a great start since the annointing of oil. The Dr. studied and dressed the wound three times, then his mother dressed the little hand. I advised the use of Olive Oil on the open wound, and it brot greater improvement.

Jun. 22. Sunday. 4 a.m. Edson and I started to Lester St. to irrigate when our car broke down. A wrist pin broke and a con rod punctured out the side of our engine. I felt that the loads had floored me, so I leaned against the car and prayed, "O God, I'm down," when something immeadeately seemed to say, "Get up and go. Don't stay down nor say you are down. You're not so bad. Get up and go." I rallied from my delirium and endeavored to repent immedeately. Ron Stoddard loaned his car to us and we went on. I took my folks to afternoon meeting in Morris Kunz' car, and Rulon T. Jeffs took us to night class, then he said, "Here's my car. I'm going away for this week. You just take it and use it as your own while I'm gone." Thus the way was opened thus far.

We began to figure with Bro. A. E. Barlow on a Super 8 Packard car, figuring and praying over the situation for several days, and as Edson, Lorin, and others thot it best to get the car, I signed up for it and it was delivered to Edson on June 27th. This day I also remember for the Memorial Martyrdom of the prophets Joseph and Hyrum; I also remember the day for my own dear Mother's death on this date.

[Written in the margin: I attended Sunday School and meeting at Zitting's.]

Jun. 29. Sunday School at our house. Work as usual during the days. We are about finished up at Lot 12, Mt. Air Acres, so we didn't get any pay.

Jul. 1, 2, 3. Carpenter finishing and gardening.

With Marvin and Kathryn and baby, Jay and Leota, Kathleen Jessop, Edson, Mary, Lorin, Margaret Hunter, Beth, and 4 children and I, we left our house about 9:30 p.m. all in our car and trailer and drove up Big Cottonwood Canyon to spend the night. The moon shone brightly and we found a nice spot, built a camp fire, and ate supper and all slept round about.

Jul. 4. Breakfast around the fire, mountain climbing and hiking. Edson and Jay went down and brot all my family and Mother Allred there. We spent a nice day and 30 of us rode home in one load. The canyon is crowded with people and cars. We had a nice dance at Zitting home.

Jul. 6. Sunday School at our home. Bro. John Y. and Susie and Esther and son Barlow ate dinner with us. Bro and Sis. Axel Erickson ate with us a week ago.

This night a terrible accident happened to Orleen, Wanda, Marie, and Frances Barlow, daughters of Bro. A. E. Barlow. The car in which they were riding in a skyline drive 9:30 p.m. over- turned many times down the mountain killing the driver, and injuring terribly Wanda, Marie, and Frances.

Jul. 7. Beth and others of my family picked fruit for Bro. A. L. (Ren) Stoddard, our closest neighbor on the north.

Jul. 8. My Mother's Birthday.

Jul. 9, 10, 11, 12. Odd jobs.

Jul. 13. Sunday. I met with my Brethren at 10:30 a.m. at the home of H. K. Cleveland. General meeting at 2 p.m. I conducted our junior class at 7 p.m.

Jul. 14 to 19. Usual procedure of life. On the 18th and 19th, Edson and I did carpenter work for Bro. Jos. W. Musser at his newly purchased (old) home at 1153 - 3rd Ave. We are doing considerable figuring on building prospects thru Burton Lbr. Co.

Jul. 20. Sunday School held at our house.

Took my children for a ride p.m. Visited Bro. A. E. Barlow and conducted our junior class 7 to 8 p.m. We also visited Jay and Leota and their new son, a fine boy—my first grandson bearing my name.

Jul. 21, 22, 23. Finishing a house on Mt. Air Acres. Mother Allred and several of my family picking fruit.

Jul. 24. Edson and I irrigated at 4 a.m. to 8 a.m. Then with a big bunch of our children and Jennie Mae Bistline, we saw the parade in town. This Pioneer Day, like all other holidays, are horribly commercialized.

Jul. 25. Winnie and I have been married 24 years today, and Maleta's Birthday.

Winnie and Maleta by Hyland Drive home

Uusual work. Attended our dance but did not conduct as I have been released from that and Marvin Allred, Edson Jessop, and Marcus Wayman placed there.

Jul. 27. Sunday School held at Zitting's (4118 - 5th E.)—also meeting at 2 p.m. My sister Martha (Mattie) Barlow and Roy Johnson and Lydia Jessop ate dinner with us. 7 to 8 p.m. I attended our Junior Theological class at Cleveland's home, 1361 So. 9th E.

8:30 to 9:30 p.m. I with a few others attended the dedication of the home of Sister Morgan near 3960 So. 4th East. This home is dedicated to the Lord as a habitation as long as this good (and talented) sister lives, then is to go to the Kingdom of God under the direction of the Priesthood Council. The will is already made out to this effect. Bro. Rulon C. Allred had charge and Bro. Jos. W. Musser dedicated the home and offered prophecies on the head of Sister Morgan.

Jul. 28. Usual carpenter work, putting last touches on house on Lot 12 and finishing up base, doors, etc., on Lot 14.

Jul. 29. Same. Attended class at night. Blessed my little grandson Jos. Lyman Jessop, assisted by Bro. G. L. Dockstader and Edson.

Jul. 30. We're about caught up with our present house jobs, and we're wondering strong about joining the Carpenters Union and getting work at the 30-million-dollar arms plant now starting. We called at the Union office in the Labor Temple, but the building was full of men awaiting a chance to line up for work.

Jul. 31. Did some work at the house and again at the Labor Temple to no avail.

Aug. 1. Friday. Same work and doing some finishing for Ben H. Davis at 19th E and Yale Crest Ave.

Aug. 2. Attended choir party at Axel Fors' home.

Aug. 3. Sunday. 6:30 a.m. Winnie, and twin boys, Louise and Florence, Ruth and Jennie Mae Bistline and I left home for Cache Valley, my sister Mattie Barlow and Jay and Leota and baby also with us in our Packard. We arrived at Bistline's in Providence at 10:20 a.m. Visited with Joseph Musser and Fawn and family. Joseph and I contacted Father at Nibley, hauling hay with his brother Al. Jessop and son. At 1 p.m. I married my son Joseph Lyman Jessop and Ruth Alene Bistline in the Celestial Marriage. Bro Joseph Musser directed us. The others present were: Leota (who took Alene's hand and placed it in J's and said, "I give you Alene Bistline to be your wife"); John and Jennie Bistline; Winnie Jessop; and Jos S. Jessop. Thus was consumated the first of my father's grandsons to enter this law. This makes me very happy, and I blessed my children [for] taking this step and told them the road would not be smooth but would be made smooth by their living right so that at last, or later, the road would be smooth.

We held a meeting at Bistline home, then a very nice dinner. Joseph and I visited with I.W. Barlow and Eslie Jensen. Arrived home about 11:30 p.m.

Aug. 4. Tried to join the Carpenter's Union but didn't succeed so far.

Edson and I took our first Airplane ride for about 15 minutes over the city. It was a thrill to look down from away above.

We estimated a job at Magna. Rec'd. letter of recommendation to the Union from Roy E. Taylor, 951 E. 4th So.

Aug. 5. Large crowds of men jammed around the Union offices in the Labor Temple awaiting for chances to join and go to work because all the work in the big works is Union directed.

Aug. 6. I paid 10^{00} and signed up and went to work under Contractor Henry Schraven and foreman Johnson at Morrison, Merrill & Co. plant. Edson did not sign up, but I urged him to keep trying.

This evening Bro. Joseph Musser and wife Lucy visited with us. Sister Lucy washed and annointed Beth for Motherhood and Joseph was mouth in the sealing and gave her a very wonderful and comforting blessing which I hope she records.

Aug. 7. My darling Winnie's 43rd birthday annaversary. I.W. Barlow and wives Cleo and Violet, and Marcus, Clarence Allred, Marvin, Kathryn, Mother Evelyn Allred, Aunt Susie and Mattie Barlow, Mother Annie Jessop, Sister Hoff, [and] Axel Erickson and wife all visited with us in evening. David and Lorin Broadbent (my nephews) are also with us a few days.

Aug. 8. Building office cabinets at Morrison/Merrill in Tri-State Lumber offices. Attended dance at night.

Aug. 9. 3:30 a.m. David Broadbent, Lorin, and I irrigated at Lester Street property. I spent 6 hours fixing and doing last touches on locks, shelves, etc., on Pollock's house at 19th East and Yale Crest Ave. for Ben H. Davis.

Aug. 10. Sunday. I attended our priesthood class in an upper room at the home of I.W. Barlow. A good spirit prevailed and much good instruction. The room was dedicated and the house re-dedicated by Bro. Jos. W. Musser and prophecy's [sic] uttered and every man present was dedicated to the Lord. O, Father in Heaven, help me to be true. All our sins were forgiven and we stand clean before the Lord at this moment.

Attended meeting at 2 p.m. at Kelsch's lawn. Conducted class at night.

Aug. 11, 12, 13, 14, & 15. At carpenter work for Henry Schraven at Morrison/Merrill & Co.'s plant. Edson is at the Small Arms plant 10 hrs each day, 7 days per week. This is the most money he ever made, some days making more than 18^{00} in 10 hrs. The Lord has opened up the ways for us and blesses us wonderfully, and yet I have a hard time to pray and think much.

Aug. 16. Worked around home and shopping in town

Aug. 17. Sunday School at our home. I took Beth and family and Maleta and some children to visit at Karl Jentzsch's in Farmington. Beth and family stayed there overnight.

Aug. 18 - 22, inc[lusive]. At carpenter labor at M/M & Co.

Evening of the 18th, Garda and Pauline Jentzsch were driving Beth and family home when a car ran into them and caused considerable damage to the Jentzsch car and shook the occupants considerably, causing some bruises and small cuts. Edson and I helped them to get home.

Our corn crop is on now.

Aug. 23. Worked around home.

Aug. 24. Sunday School at Kelsch's. 200 present. (A group picture was taken.) Meeting at 2 p.m. and Book of Mormon class at night.

Aug. 25 - 29, inc. Carpenter work as above. 27th at 7:30 p.m., I attended a party and supper at Kelsch's. 5 men present.

Aug. 30. Worked 6-1/2 hrs for Ben H. Davis at Brainard's Cottonwood Dairy on a new house.

Aug. 31. Sunday School at our home. Alfred Olschewski and family ate dinner and spent the afternoon with us. By invitation several of us visited with and held a meeting with Uncle Dan Bateman at his home. He was much built up by it. I attended our Junior Class at Cleveland's at night. Visited with Uncle Rone.

Sep. 1. Labor Day. I with most of my family saw the Labor Day parade in the city.

Sep. 2, 3, 4, 5. Our regular work.

Sep. 6. Lorin and I cut our corn on Lester Street.

Sep. 7. Sunday School at Kelsch's. I spent the day at home mostly. Attended junior class 7-8 p.m.

Sep. 8 - 12, inc. Regular carpenter work.

Sep. 13. Shopping and hung doors for Morris Kunz.

Sep. 14. Attended our Priesthood class at 10:30 a.m. at the home of I.W. Barlow. My Father Jos. S. Jessop, my brothers Dowayne and Richard and his son Joe ate dinner with us. We attended our meeting at 2 p.m. at Kelsch's lawn. Visited with Father and Brothers Richard, Dowayne, Vergel, and Fred and others at Axel Fors' home, 47th So. and 32nd West. Attended our Junior Class after which we visited with Uncle Rone and family.

Dowayne slept with me. Fred and ladies Lydia and Millie also stayed over night with us.

(On the evening of Sept 11th, Louis Kelsch and ladies ate dinner with us.)

Sep. 29. It is now Sept. 29th. My usual routine of life has been much the same week after week. 5 days each week (usually), I work at carpenter work at Morrison, Merrill & Co. for Henry Schraven, contractor. I have conversed some with Jesse Stone whom I find to be quite a student of the Bible.

On the evening (night) of Sept 24th, Edson and I were admitted as members of the Carpenters' Union Local No. 184.

Edson has been notified of his being selected for army service under draft requirement and has been examined by Dr. Root of Holladay, and the report is A-1; but we (Edson and I) have made appeal to the Draft Board at Murray for deferment of this service on the grounds of his being my only help in supporting our family. We have signed affidavits to this effect, telling the United States Government of my three wives and families. Bro. Charles F. Zitting willingly helped us as a Notary Public. We have told the Lord Almighty of this situation and have felt led to take these steps, let come what may. I don't want to avoid nor shrink back from anything the Lord would have me do, So Help Me God.

Edson works seven days each week most of the time since employed at the U.S. arms plant.

Babylon is rampant more than ever, it seems. Millions are being killed in Europe, and war plans are being rushed all over the U.S.

Sep. 28th, Lawrence Stubbs and families of Short Creek, Arizona, dined with us. Meeting at 2 p.m. 7:30 p.m. attended dedicatory services at home of Axel Fors, 47th So. 32nd West.

Sep. 29. [sic—same date twice] Off regular work a few days. I helped at House of Morris Kunz. (I'm off work at Schraven's job for lack of material, so I helped at Morris' house hanging doors, etc., for a few days.)

A Mrs. Berkley of the Salt Lake County Welfare Office call [sic] at home and questioned the folks concerning Edson's draft, i.e.: investigating for the Local Draft Board the statements made in our affidavit. I was called into the office of Mrs. Berkley and cross-questioned and told that I was living contrary to the laws of the State and the United States, which I denied. When told by Mrs. Berkley that the State was against me and the government was against me, I answered, "O, some people in the State are against me. I'm very concious of that." She insinuated that I had no business to raise that many children, and I frankly told her, "That's my business and not yours." She intimated that either the Relief help must stop or Edson must go into the army, or both, so I can only pray to God and say, "Thy Will, O God, be done and not mine, then I know the right will be done."

Oct. 2. Thursday. I'm still out of work (except helping Morris), so I reported my situation to Mr. Dick Hunt of the Local 184, and he phoned me to-day to go to the Ordainance [sic] Plant, 21st So. and Redwood Road, and get cleared for work. I did this and started working there at 8 a.m. on Oct. 3rd under Mr. Fred Cox, foreman. My employment number is 7082, which shows about that number of employees.

Oct. 4. Same as 3rd. Met with the Allred family at Rulon's.

Oct. 5. Sunday. A squally, stormy day. Edson and I reported for work but was sent home because of the storm. I attended Sunday School and meeting at 2 p.m., also attended our junior class 7 to 8 p.m.

Oct. 6, 7, 8. At usual work at the War Dept.

Oct. 9. Beth has been in labor most all night, and at 6:20, a beautiful full-time boy was born weighing 9 lbs. Thus the dear Lord has answered our desires again by sending us a normal baby boy. I don't mean that we wouldn't be thankful for a girl, for we would. She said she wasn't looking for the baby for two more weeks, but I'm sure it's a full-time baby. Maleta faithfully and efficiently helped. Mother Allred came and Dr. Rulon C. Allred directed and the Lord sent the babe and all things went along beautifully. Thanks be to the Lord.

I worked at the arms plant.

Edson and I ate supper with Bro. Arnold Boss and family, and at 6:30 o'clock, Edson and I assisted Bro. Marion Hammon in dedicating the homes of Bros. Robt. Hardman and Fred Newbold who live at 33rd South 2nd West.

Oct. 10. At work.

Nov. 27. Nothing have I written as a personal record since Oct. 10th because my routine of work has been about the same things daily— going to work at the Utah Ordinance Plant at 8 a.m. and off at 4 p.m. most every day. Occasionally a stormy day would halt the work. I was placed as a director of a piece of the work in Section #3 Hazardous Area under C. R. Harvey, Supt. of this Section, and Fred A. Cox, foreman. I directed 14 carpenters and more helpers for about 3 weeks. Many now (Nov. 27th) have been terminated. I with a few others am still employed. For this I can only thank the Lord.

A sad occurance came to our group in the accidental death of Brother Eldron B. Darger on Oct. ___.

On Sunday evening, Nov. 23rd, I attended the dedicatory service of the new home of Bro. Rulon C. Allred and family at 4851 So. 13th East St. (Edson, Lorin and I helped them move there), at which service I was called upon to speak. Bro. Jos. W. Musser offered the prayer of dedication and uttered great prophecies upon the head of Rulon, also upon me, and urged Bro. Alfred Olschewski and wife Janet to prepare themselves and enter the law of Abraham.

January 1, 1942. On this day (Jan. 1, 1942), I write a few more lines with this thot in mind: that the daily routine of events in my life are not of enough importance to record each day where the routine of work is about the same thing over again.

For a month I have been employed on the 4 p.m. to 12 m. shift at Utah Ordinance plant, four of we carpenters working mostly together in the aera [sic] under C. R. Harvey. My working partner was Ray C. Frederick of Rapid City, South Dakota. He is of the Pentacostal [sic] religious faith. I have tried to teach him a bit of Mormonism with a hope of his acceptance further of truth, but he resents it and cares not enough to see or read the Book of Mormon, tho he's in the midst of it. The other two carpenters with us are Theodore Stubstad, also of Rapid City, South Dakota (tho now of Salt Lake City) and Parley R. Goodfellow of Salt Lake City. Forrest Fletcher is our night foreman and a congeniel [sic] director, too.

I rode most of the month to and from work with J. Henry Dockstader, who resides while working with his brother Geo Leroy Dockstader (my brother in the cause of truth).

During the month of Dec., war has been declared on the United States by Japan and Germany and Italy and their associated or confiscated countries, and the U.S. in turn has declared war on these countries and is closely allied with England, Russia, and China—so almost the whole world is at war. This condition has brot a new impetus or demand on this arms plant so that many guards and fences are surrounding the place, fiery speeches against Japan and Germany are being made, and attacks by Japan upon the Philipean [sic] Islands and the Hawaiian Islands.

The heavens, I know, have assisted me to stay at work until Saturday, Dec. 29th, when we four carpenters were terminated along with the others. Very few remain at work in this area (Sec #3.)

I felt little of the general Christmas spirit this year. A 90^{00} auto bill, besides the regular costs of payments, rents, and living, have rendered our buying power for extra things for Christmas very limited. Edson is out of employment.

Orm and William Lavery and Douglas Avery of British Columbia are with us again. (Douglas only stayed two or three days, then returned.)

Winnie and good friend Sister Lavery (Orm's mother) pushing Louis and Leslie in buggy

I have attended our religious duties when working hours would permit.

We have been quarrentined with mumps for some weeks. 19 of our children hadn't had it when it came into our home, so it's going the rounds.

The weather is cold and snow is on the ground everywhere on this day (Jan. 1, 1942).

Beth desiring to visit with her sister Rhea who has left her husband (so I understand) and is living in North Salt Lake, Edson and I drove her (Beth) and children to stay with Rhea and family a day or two. We also stopped on return route to Warm Springs where I baptized my son Morris Yeates Jessop in the presence of Edson, Ethel, Edith, and Karl Jessop. At home about 5 p.m., Edson and I confirmed him and bestowed the Gift of the Holy Ghost.

The month of January was pretty cold. I was around home most of the time. Edson and I did some door cutting and framing for Albert E. Barlow, also some cabinet work for his father, I.W. Barlow.

I attended our Priesthood Prayer circle on Jan. 11th and meeting at 2 p.m. and assisted in organizing another Sunday evening class of young people. Bro. H. K. Cleveland chose Alfred Olschewski to assist him, and I chose Sister Lydia Morrison to assist me. She felt incompetent so declined. I then asked Bro. Robert Page, who accepted the invitation then felt unable to act. I then asked Bro. Fred Nubold who assisted me.

On Jan. 21st, I started working for Chytraus Construction Co. at Fort Douglas. Mr. Theo. Stubstad notified me of this project and wrote a splendid recommendation to the management for me, but as I applied for work to M. Otto N. Toomey (foreman in charge), having been acquainted with him for some years, I was put to work without any recommendation. Toomey is surely a pusher and often an abusive driver of the men to make speed. It's hurry, hurry, hurry until the slavery of men is increased. However I stayed on the works most of the time until the job (i.e.: headquarters for the 9th Corps Area of San Francisco) was completed. Toomey was afterward dismissed from his position. Joe Lund was our foreman on the day shift. Edson obtained work also for only a few days.

On Sunday evening Jan. 25th, Bro. Jos W. Musser attended our class and urged our young people to not be influenced to do or think wrong because of stories going around about some of our group. He told us of the great mission of Moroni. It was thru his influence that Columbus came to this hemisphere. He also came to George Washington and to Thos. Jefferson and Benj. Franklin and others, assisting them to perform the work they did to prepare America to become the Cradle of Freedom.

Several times during the months of January and February, I have been told that I was being closely watched by the FBI and that raids upon the homes of

some of us were planned, particularly Chas. F. Zitting, Morris Kunz, and myself. I can only trust in the Almighty who is able to deliver tho all nations oppose. I hope to be His servant and to so live that the watchings and oppinions [sic] of men will not swerve me from the true path; I pray this in the name of Jesus.

My wives urged a party for my 50th birthday, so I finally consented and a good crowd of my friends came on the evening of Feb. 9th to honor my birthday of Feb. 10th. My Father was here, which I am thankful for. He said he had hoped to be with me on my 50th annaversary.

Lyman's 50th Birthday (by Highland Drive house)

Winnie was in labor for her 14th child. She expected a girl, but on Feb. 10th between 9 and 10 a.m., a beautiful baby boy came to us at the home of Kathryn and Marvin Allred, 728 Loveland Ave., Dr. Louise C. E. Ogden looking after the case. I was at work at Ft. Douglas. The baby was cord-bound, and only by the help of the Lord was it born, being almost killed in the delivery. This was Winnie's hardest time. Severe hemmorages came also, and Dr. Ogden worked faithfully and skillfully and the hemmorages were stopped. I am thankful to God for this little life and his mother [who] so faithfully toiled and prayed.

On Feb. 18th Bro. Ianthius W. Barlow blessed the babe with many choice blessings, among which were the name of Shem Ianthius Jessop. He said this babe is a prophet of God. Jos. Lyman Jessop, Edson Jessop, Marvin Allred, and Wm. Lavery also assisted in this blessing.

Friday, Feb. 20th, I was working with Joe James putting on cornice above the 2nd story when the skaffold [sic] gave way and I tumbled to the ground with only slight injury. Again the Lord saved me.

Our little Louis became very ill. The Drs. [sic] said it was German measles. Little Evelyn also is very ill. Maleta and Beth faithfully working each day and night to keep things going. Edson also, still unemployed, helps all he can.

Wm. and Orm Lavery are with us some of the time and their father for a day or two. Orm has a serious finger infection.

Lorin Jessop, Jim Jessop, Orm Lavery, Marvin Allred, Lyman Jessop

I attended the Wedding reception of Bro. Rulon Jeffs and Kathleen Jessop held at the home of Dr. R. C. Allred on Feb. 7th.

Mar. 16. Again I write a few lines from memory, as I consider that few items of importance has come to me since I last wrote.

I worked hard each day at Fort Douglas for Chytraus Construction Co. (on the big office bldg. for 9th Corps Area of San Francisco) until the evening of March 12th when I was laid off as the job is almost completed.

Edson went to-day (16th) to Emmett, Idaho, to assist Lawrence Stubbs, Louis Barlow, and Owen Allred move Owen's furniture, etc., to Salt Lake City.

On this day of Mar. 16th, I feel to thank the heavens for their guarding and protecting our tiny children Eula, Ann, Louis, and Leslie from falling from the roof of our house.

Mar. 15th (Sunday), I attended Sunday School.

Leslie, Louis, and Rachel Ann

Mar. 17. According to previous agreement, I attended a dance as a part of the program of (the 100th anaversary of the organization of) the Relief Society of the Hawthorne Ward. Bro. Fox, who plays for the dancing, asked me to go and assist them in Old Time Dancing and asked me to conduct the dance. Mrs. Dansie (Relief Society President in that ward) asked him to bring a conductor of this program, also to bring 4 or 5 couples to demonstrate and show them how. This invitation I cheerfully accepted. We began dancing at 10 p.m. after their pagent [sic]. I was introduced to Bishop Millard who treated me very cordially and gave me directions to just go ahead as I saw fit; but a Brother George Perry (formerly of Parley's Ward) who knew us there and heard of my having more than one wife, saw me and began telling around among the crowd so that many began looking at me queerly. I prayed that the will of the Lord may be done, knowing that the extreme prejudice of the ex-Bishop Curtis and Geo. Lund of this ward have poisoned many of the church members against any who believe in plural marriage, and that I may (at being recognized as one of the group who uphold this principle) be ordered out of the house any moment; but with the cordial welcome of Bishop Millard, I proceded [sic] with the dance. I had with me: Edson and Lorin Jessop, Clarence and Kathryn Allred, Orm Lavery, Mary and Ruth Jessop, also Clara Magers to assist in showing the dances. Mr. Clark, the pianist in the orchestra, complimented me on the good order and conduct of my leadership, also others, when suddenly at 10:50 p.m. came Bp. Millard and Mrs. Dansie and ordered the dance closed after one more waltz, which was done.

On Thursday evening, Mar. 19th, Mr. Fox and daughter, Mrs. Magers, called to see me and informed me of great anger and excitement prevailing in the Hawthorne Ward, the High Council of the Stake, and some at the Church Head office over my being there and conducting their dance. So, I pray the Lord to use the situation to cause some to see and accept the fulness of the gospel.

Mar. 19. After praying and thinking on the couple for several days and consulting Maleta, I gave consent to the Marriage of Ormand Lavery and my daughter Mary. They were thankfully pleased. I have talked with them before on such steps and stressed the responsibility of priesthood acceptance in fullness.

Mar. 20. Edson and I have inquired for work, but so far nothing has opened up to us. We ate breakfast with I.W. and Cleo Barlow. Visited with Bro. A. N. Pettit who came there to Barlow's. Edson and I ate dinner at a Cafe and saw a show with Bro. Pettit. Beth, Edson, and I visited at Rulon Allred's.

Mar. 21. Borrowed Owen Allred's car by which Jay, Leota, and I drove to Cache Valley for Jay's wife Alene.

Leota, Jay, and Alyne

I visited with my Father and folks at his home, including Uncle Martin Olson. He (Father) and I ate lunch at Fawn's. Jay, Leota, Alyne, baby J. L. III, and I drove back to Salt Lake City, reaching the city at 3:40 p.m.

Martin Olson and Joseph Smith Jessop

Mar. 22. Sunday School at Zitting's. A large turnout and the weather bright.

During the week following, I sought work several times. Edson and I did a plumbing job for Sister Olive Kunz, 744 E. So. Temple St., also built a cabinet for Cleo Barlow.

I attended Priesthood class study Tues. evening [and] Choir practice Wed evening.

While at the home of I.W. Barlow, Bro. David Jeffs was called with Edson and I to administer to Sister Cloteel Wayman. She definitely has tuberculosis of the lungs (according to the Doctor's X-ray). She was to go before a clinic for further diagnosis and treatment, but upon further X-rays, this disease has entirely disappeared and she feels well. Thanks to the Lord who did it.

Wed evening, 25th, Bro. James Ayres of Toronto, Canada, came to town. He stayed with us.

Mar. 26. This evening we had our home night service. Bro. Ayres, Mother Evelyn Allred, Sister Catherine, and Orm Lavery also attended.

Edson and I hauled fertilizer and worked about the place. Visited with Louis Kelsch and family and Morris Kunz.

Mar. 29. Sunday School at our home. Bro. Rulon Jeffs' wife Kathleen ate dinner with us, also Aunt Susie and LaVern Barlow, Naoma Bateman, Afton Barlow, Jay Jessop and family. Marvin Allred and family also ate with us.

I attended and conducted a conjoint class of our Sunday Night classes at Cleveland's home.

Mar. 30. Theo. (Ted) Stubstad called for me at 7:30 a.m. and we drove to the mill or plant site of Utah Pomeroy/Morrison near Provo and placed our applications for work there.

Beth is caring for Rhea's children at Woods Cross while Rhea is away.

Beth, Maleta, and I attended the Allred Family gathering at Rulon's home, 4851 - 13th East (Rulon's Birthday Mar. 29th and Father B. Harvey Allred's birthday Mar. 31st). His is a beautiful family. Harold conducted.

Apr. 1. Wednesday. Edson and I started building work for Paul Paulsen Co. contractors at the Salt Lake airport. (We were appointed to this work by Harold E. Jensen, sec. of Local Union #184). We worked hard for 10 hours, 7:30 a.m. to 6 p.m., and very tired we were. We sought the Lord for financial relief, and the above way came, for which we thank the Lord graciously.

Bro. Jas. Ayres of Toronto again spent the night with us.

Apr. 2. At Paulsen's again 10 hours. Herman Paulsen and Rolph Christensen are our foremen. They appreciate our ability and willingness.

Our family again observed home night by songs and prayer, and the little ones enjoy it much.

Apr. 3. 10 hrs at Paulsen's at the Airport. Rec'd $27[22] which relieved us much.

Apr. 4. At the Airport job. Much wind. 9 hours. Orm Lavery helped us by moving chairs with his car and other running.

Apr. 5. Sunday. Edson and I worked 9 hrs. I attended and conducted our junior classes.

Beth and children came home to-day. (This is Easter Sunday and our group are having a jubilee.) Our baby Harvey is very ill. Bro. Jas Ayers, Edson, and I administered to him, and Bro Ayers (i.e.: "Uncle Jim") said, "He'll be alright, Brother Lyman." Mother Evelyn Allred assisted Beth in the anxious care and watch of our darling babe. He's so near death's door. Lies in a stupor and many times with[in] a few days up to 8th very nearly passed away.

Apr. 6. The Birthday anaversary of Our Glorious Lord Jesus Christ. I thot of it many times during the day and compared His examples of life to the present world rush for destruction.

Apr. 7. Beth is 26 to-day. The day spent in anxiety over the sick babe, yet reconciled to the will of God, for it looked like death was very near, only an inch away.

Apr. 8. Each day since 3rd, Edson and I at Paulsen's job. The job is nearly thru. Were laid off and were paid $76[72]. We paid debts. I attended meeting of Local 184. Our babe Harvey is very ill yet.

Apr. 10. Edson and I went to work for Chytraus Const. Co. at Ft. Douglas under Glen Hanson installing hardware on the office building of 9th Corps Area. I attended our group dance at Zitting's.

Apr. 11. Same.

Apr. 12. Sunday. We worked all day at he Fort. Finished the job at 4:30 p.m. I felt disappointed because I had hoped to be able to attend our special priesthood class to-day. Conducted our junior class at Cleveland's.

Apr. 13. Shopping around town. Our babe Harvey much better, for which we are very thankful. Leslie and babe Shem quite ill and Marvin very ill with ear aches and flu.

From about 7:45 until 11 p.m., I attended (as a witness and help) a hearing and discussion on plural marriage at the home of Bro. Evans on Crystal Ave. near Redwood Road. The discussion was against Bro. Bill Hardman and his wives endeavoring to teach and persuade Mary Evans, age 19, to enter that principle. Mary is favorably inclined but her parents are very opposed, so they have called on Bishop Patterson and High Councilman McPhee to aid them in turning the girl from such a coarse. I sought the Lord (silently), and with power of spirit did I read the law to these opposers. They were fair enough to give us the floor some of the time. They, thru Bro. McPhee as spokesman, read and emphasized The Manifesto of 1890, also of June, 1933, and everything else they could and refused to quit fighting that principle.

At 12 midnight, Edson and I started work for Harrison & Dorman, Inc., at Radio Tube plant at 13th So. 4th West. We laid laminated flooring which is very tiring.

Apr. 14. Same work 12 - 8.

Apr. 15. Hauled hay from Fisher's to Rulon Allred's. I slept some. Our shift 12 to 8 was very, very tiring for me.

From 8 to 11:30 p.m., I attended a sacrament of wine and refreshments and elevating thots and discussion at the home and sacred N. E. upper room of the home of I.W. Barlow. There were present: Jos. W. Musser, Louis A. Kelsch, I.W. Barlow, Morris Q. Kunz, Archibald N. Pettit, and Jos. Lyman Jessop. Here it was revealed by the Holy Spirit that to 'be perfect in your generation' means to live a perfect life sexually so that your children are born under right sexual conditions- i.e.: no sexual relations during pregnancy, and sexual intercourse for no other purpose than to get children or to generate or regenerate your kind. Many points of interest were also brot to our attention.

Edson and I continued to work most of the time at Harrison-Dorman, Inc., altho much rainfall and snow fall and lack of material stopped the work at two-day periods. The spring is very backward.

Bro. Bill Hardman and wife Mina have been grabbed by police and imprisoned for illegal cohabitation and a trial for May 19th set for him while she has been released on probation for 6 months. Marie Barlow Cleveland has also been jailed and separated from her baby, which cries much for mother and food while she suffers agony with caked breasts. Such action from the police and those who fight the laws of God roils me much inwardly. I pray for the destruction of such unholy acts of government, in the name of Jesus Christ, Amen.

Sugar has been rationed to the people and many articles of need have been denied the civilian population as war preparation earnestly continues. Radios constantly announcing the war programs and results of war with sole intent to inflame and prepare the people more and more to the battle, while repentance from sin is not mentioned.

Winnie, Maleta, and Beth each registered their children at the Holiday School for sugar allowance, and by so doing, placed our family records plainly and it seems forcefully before the people. The registrars see us in awe. This registration was on May 4th.

On May 1st, we ate dinner with Olive Kunz, 744 E. So. Temple St. It's her Birthday.

May 6th, Bill Hardman came to tell me he thinks that I will be called in on his case and urges me to take steps to avoid being trapped by the police. So I called upon Bro. Musser upon the matter, and he said, "I'd just go on to work and not loose [sic] any sleep over it." Bill said the officers say they're going to get Dr. Allred, Charles Zitting, 'Joe' Musser, Lyman Jessop, and others.

On Apr. 26th, Sunday School and general meeting was held at our house.

May 10. This is May 10th as I write. Mother's Day. I'm wondering about my precious mothers in Heaven. My weaknesses are so many that I know I've much repenting to do to be worthy of that glory I desire to gain, which also I feel confident is the glory of beautiful and faithful mothers in Heaven and on earth.

This day at 10:30 a.m. I was privileged to attend our special meeting of Brethren (31 present) at the special room of I.W Barlow. The record made by Bro. H. K. Cleveland will show more fully the proceedings. Much good council and advice was given, such as: beware of flattery, signs of the hands, prayers for the sick, sacrament, etc. I have been absent since January on account of work.

My father Jos. S. Jessop and Richard Jessop and Lawrence Stubbs ate dinner with us, then Edson and I worked from 2 to 10 p.m.

Our baby Harvey was circumcised by Dr. R. C. Allred and Dr. Cutler. This was a painful and severe operation on May 7th.

May 12. At about 6:30 p.m., Bro. Daniel R. Bateman passed away peacefully. He just went to sleep.

May 14. Our darling Don Stephen would have been 19 to-day. I picture him a fine young man, of blonde complection [sic], 5 ft. 8 in. tall, and noble character-and our Martha a beautiful girl in blonde ringlets of about 5 ft. 3 in., full of life and love. When I think of one of these dear departed ones, I think of all three (Don, Martha, and Paul), and I long for them with an inward cry and a prayer for them.

May 15. At 2 p.m., I with several of my family attended the funeral service of Uncle Dan held at Larkin's Mortuary. Here Bro. Jos. W. Musser plainly told Dan's position as signed by his own hand and as requested by Dan. It was courageous, plain, and frank, and made many in the audience squirm because they were not in harmony with the truth.

Richard and Fred Jessop [and] Louis and Joe Barlow stayed with us last night.

Much rain fall and a very cold Month of May so far.

I continued to work for Harrison/Dorman, Inc. In the latter part of May, I rec'd a hammer lick on my finger that caused me much pain and awkwardness for days.

My friend and Brother Axel Erickson went to sleep easily and quietly on Sunday, May 31st. I attended his funeral on Thursday, June 4th, 10 a.m. at Larkins.

A recent experience in our home: Ethel found a loaded shotgun cartridge and brot it home, and several of the children picked it to pieces. Karl gathered the powder and the cap and had them together in a little heap off to the back porch with a hammer raised to strike, when his Mother opened the door and yelled, "Karl!" just in time to stop the blow of the hammer, which evidently would have brot blindness and other severe injuries to both Karl and Dee (who was bent

down close, looking on). Again the Guardian Angels saved us untold misery. Thanks to the Lord.

Jun. 9. Our darling Mary was sealed in marriage to Frank Ormond [Ormond Frank] Lavery. I officiated under sanction of Priesthood Council.

Orm and Mary

On evening of June 11th, Edson and I with a bunch of other workmen were laid off for Harrison/Doorman, Inc. Job completed or nearly so. A few men were kept.

Edson went to Spencer, Idaho, to see his lady friend Margaret Hunter after he and I did some door and screen work on Marvin Allred's home.

I worked around home, and on June 15th, I worked for Young Construction Co. with and under the direction of Theo. (Ted) Stubstad. at 33rd So. 4th West plant. I also worked 16th installing locks.

Jun. 16. At 2:30 p.m. being thru for Young Const. Co., I applied and started work for Leonard Construction Co. who are the contractors for the building of a Kalunite [?] plant, 33rd So. 4th West St.

Jun. 17. Edson returned from Idaho. He's very lame with rheumatism much of the time. Maleta made 3 mattresses in Murray City under federal aid. Edson worked at shingling Wagstaff's house and gardening.

Jun. 25. Attended and conducted the dedicatory service for home of Marvin L. Allred, 728 Loveland Ave.

Jun. 27. 98 years since Martyrdom of our great Prophets, Joseph and Hyrum. 4 years since death of my Darling Mother.

Attended a wedding reception of Nathan Boss and Hazel Wayman held at home of I.W. Barlow. Mary and Orm's reception also held there on account of our measles at home.

Jun. 28. Sunday School and meeting at Zitting's.

Jun. 29 - Jul. 3. Each day at Leonard Const. Co. works at 33rd So. 4th West. July 1st Edson and I started working for Intermountain Contractors at Kearns, near Baccus, Utah, 10 hrs. a day

29th attended wedding of Wm. Lavery and Wanda Barlow at home of A. E. Barlow, 1538 So. 4th East.

Jul. 4. Around home until evening, then attended an outing (with all of my family who were at home) at Rulon C. Allred's home. An enjoyable romp with my little ones.

Jul. 5. Attended Sunday School at 10:30 a.m., then fast meeting at 2 p.m. at Zitting's home. These were spiritual feasts, the spirit and power of Elijah (i.e.: geneology--the turning of the hearts of the Fathers to the children, etc.) brot closely home to us. A prophetic promise by Bro. R. C. Allred that all of us who would seek diligently for our records concerning our dead would not fail.

Attended and conducted our Sunday night class at Jeff's home.

Jul. 6 - 10. I worked 8 hrs. each day at Kalunite plant, John DeYoung, foreman, Larry Edmunds general foreman. Worked around home on Saturday, 11th. Jul. 8th, my darling mother, Martha M. Jessop [sic-incomplete sentence].

Jul. 12. Sunday School and general meeting at Zitting's home. I attended our special priesthood class at 10:30 a.m. at I.W. Barlow's home. My Father (J. S. Jessop) ate dinner with us. Junior class at night.

Jul. 13. After usual work, I hauled hay with help of Jay and Edson, Karl and Morris. Had family dinner for Mary and Orm.

Jul. 14. After work, hay again. Attended dedication of Lavery's home in Murray.

Jul. 16. Irrigated 3:30 a.m. to 7:30 a.m. Worked 8 hours (very tired).The rain showers have brot some relief from the heat. Worked 17th and 18th.

Jul. 19. Sunday School held at our home. A good attendance. I attended our Sunday night class at 7 p.m.

Jul. 20 - 25 inclusive. At Kalunite Plant. My Brother Fred stayed with us most of the week helping at the house, cleaning, and gardening.

On 25th I worked as usual. Edson and bride Margaret Lucile Hunter were married by a civil magistrate (Mr. John A. Harter) about 7:30 p.m. after much effort to notarize her parents' signature showing consent to the marriage. Marvin and Kathryn gave us a wedding breakfast at their home (728 Loveland Ave.) for the following: Edson and bride; Jos. Lyman Jessop and wives Winnie, Maleta, and Beth; Marion Hammon and wife Francis; Evelyn and Clarence Allred; and Marvin and Kathryn.

A large crowd of friends gathered at our home (4664 Hyland Drive) during the evening to an open house party for the newly-weds. About 8:30 p.m. I sealed them in Holy Marriage for Time and for All Eternity by the Holy Spirit and Priesthood in their room in the presence of Marion Hammon and wives Francis and Genavee; Winnie, Maleta, Beth; Fred Jessop; Leota and Alyne Jessop; I.W. Barlow; A. N. Pettit; Evelyn, Marvin and Kathryn Allred, [and] Mary Lavery. An enjoyable evening was spent in social contact with Marion Hammon as toastmaster. This is the 25th anaversary of Winnie and my wedding day, and Maleta is 42 today also. Many useful gifts were presented.

Jul. 26. Sunday School and meeting at Zitting's home. We all feel that something of heaven is near us. Bro. Joseph Musser prophesied recently that the Temples would soon be turned to us and Joseph, Brigham, and John and others would visit us and give us instructions.

Bro. John Zens and family dined with us. I attended our Sunday Night Class.

Jul. 27. I with some others were laid off work on 25th. I worked around home. Verna Jessop and children Elaine and June are with us for a visit.

Jul. 28. Beth, Lorin, Verna, and some children gathered cherries from Jentzsch's orchard in Farmington.

Jul. 29. Standard work at Victor Theatre for Young Construction Co. This is a repair job from a recent fire, and a burnt, dirty job it is. So much dust, it's terrible to me. Thank the Lord I had only one day of it.

Jul. 30. I worked on theatre building at Airport for same company under Geo. Lawrence, foreman.

Jul. 31. Same as 30th.

Aug. 1. Same as 30th.

Aug. 2. Sunday School and fast meeting at Zitting home.

Aug. 3 - 8. At the airport for Young Construction Co. At nights worked at Wagstaff's shingling job, also at our new Priesthood home at 2157 Lincoln St. and at Bro. Geo. Sterms in Murray.

(The above applies after Aug. 10th.)

Aug. 9. I attended our Priesthood Class at I.W. Barlow's, 10:30 a.m. Meeting at 2 p.m. My father J.S. Jessop and Brothers Richard and Fred and wives ate with us.

Aug. 10 - 15. At airport working for Vernon C. Tolboe, contractor, on hospital unit under Al. Gunnerson, foreman, and at nights on 2157 Lincoln St. home.

Aug. 16. Sunday School at Priesthood home. Met Brother and Sister Jack Deland just from Toronto.

Aug. 17 - 22. Worked each day 9 hrs. for Tolboe at the airport. Worked until late most every night at 2157 Lincoln St. home. Wed. evening, Aug. 20th, we attended the wedding party of Marcus Wayman and Thelma Boss at the home of I.W. Barlow.

Aug. 23. Sunday School at Priesthood home and general meeting at 2 p.m.

Continued working each day except Sundays for Tolboe at the airport and on donations or civic improvement work at 2157 Lincoln St. and at Bro. Sterm's until Sept. 13th when I add this note: I have the directing [of] the work at 2157 Lincoln St., and it presents a thousand angles all over the house. At near midnight of Sept. 12th, we had the place done enough so that meeting could be held to-morrow; and those present united in a few rousing songs, such as "Up Awake Ye Defenders of Zion," "Put Your Shoulder To the Wheel," etc., and a temporary dedication by Bro. Marion Hammon.

Today, Sept. 13, 1942, our first meetings were held there in the upper (third) story of this home.

I worked each day for Tolboe until noon of Sept. 18th when I was paid off along with some others as the job is almost done. I cleared thru the Union and began work for R. J. Daum of California, also at the airport, working from 8 a.m. until 5:30 p.m., then worked every night for some time at 2157 Lincoln St. (or Priesthood Home) until around 11 p.m. (sometimes later) along with Edson, Marion Hammon, and others fixing up the home. We also did some work at Bro. Geo. Sterm's at Murray.

The food prices are increasing constantly and the draftees are entering the military forces constantly also. My son-in-law Orm F. Lavery has been taken, and Edson was inducted on Oct. 3rd.

On Sunday, Sept. 27th, the Priesthood Council seen fit to do some organizing and re- organizing. I was released from being Supt. of our Sunday School and placed in the Mutual Improvement Association as a beginning of this movement in our group under this head. Our Sunday night classes have been on this order from the beginning. Guy H. Musser and Fred Morrison were placed as my assistants or councilors. We chose Nathan Boss as secretary at our first meeting on Sunday evening, Sept. 27, 1942, this date being the annaversary of the notable event of Sept. 27, 1886.

The Lord has continued to provide for us graciously. Beth and Margaret and sometimes Ruth have worked a while at Strike's fruit farm in Holladay. We have obtained fruit and foods which seemed scarce and high priced.

On the evening of Sept. 29th, I took a little trip to Croffer [?] with Eslie D. Jenson of Millville. On our trip were: Jos. W. Musser, Louis A. Kelsch, Morris Q. Kunz, I.W. Barlow, A. A. Timpson, and Jos. Lyman Jessop. We heard some intresting things, among which were that the U.S. would move its manpower, i.e.: its fighting forces, abroad; and while they were away, the Lamanites would come from the south and press their claims upon this land and government; also that the Ten Tribes would come, and the uniting of the two planets would cause earthquakes so great that no man could stand; also that Col. Richard W. Young is there teaching them the art of war.

Oct. 3. Edson was inducted into the United States Army at Murray this day. We have had hopes that this would not have to be, but I can only say, "Thy Will, O God, not mine, be done." The local Draft Board No. 15 has considered he has no dependants, so they're railroading him thru.

I continue to work 6 days per week for R. J. Daum at the Airport.

Oct. 4. Sunday. Attended Sunday School, fast meeting, and MIA to-day. Attended to various appointments and arrangements also.

Oct. 5. After work, Edson and I, with others, do much work at the Priesthood Home (2157 Lincoln St.) most every night. I'm working with Frank O. Breinholt and have been teaching him some of the doctrines of the Priesthood and Plural marriage, also to J. H. Johnson of the 27th Ward and his son-in-law Osborn Clark.

Oct. 1st, Lyman Dee was 5 years old. Oct. 9th, Harvey A. is 1 years old. Oct. 11th, Ann, Louis, and Leslie are 3 years old.

Leslie and Louis

Oct. 11. Sunday. Meetings to-day and night. Beth went to assist her sister Olive who is ill. My Father; Richard and Lola; Fred, Maryette, and Millie; also John and Lola Zens ate dinner with us.

Oct. 12. My wives and I with Edson and Margaret and Mary Lavery ate a sumptuous dinner with Axel Fors and family at his farm.

Oct. 13. My children were all home to-night inc. the in-laws to do honor to Edson before he leaves for the Army camps. We prayed in unison for the will of the Lord to be done whether he goes or stays, but we feel heavy-hearted much because of the thots of his leaving. The Priesthood Council thru John and Joseph have promised that he'll not be required to use a gun or shed blood and that he will return OK. Many expressions of love for him.

Oct. 14. At 8:30 a.m., Edson and Bro. Char. Zitting waited upon Col. Merrill at Fort Douglas to obtain permission for Edson to stay at home to help support my family. The Col. gave 30 days more furlough and seemed anxious to help us. This brought relief and thankfulness to our hearts.

Oct. 15. At 8:30 p.m., a very fine program was rendered to a royal crowd at our new home (2157 Lincoln St.) as a farewell party for Edson. Many expressions of praise were given to Edson.

Oct. 17. Sunday. Each Sunday our Sunday Schools are held now at the Priesthood Home as also are all our general meetings.

Edson obtained work (for Daum, also) at the airport, so he and I worked every working day for a while. Jay also obtained work there as a 4- year Apprentice Carpenter.

The size of the army camp is increasing fast.

On Friday, Oct. 30th, we held a dance and party at our new home.

Nov. 1. Sunday School and meeting and MIA at night.

Nov. 7. During this week we did more work on the Priesthood Home to make all things ready for its dedication. This work is done under the general direction of Bro. J. Marion Hammon who is a good and faithful leader and a worker equal to any.

On the evening of Nov. 7th at 7:30 p.m., our dedicatory services began. An excellent program of music and speeches was rendered. I was appointed Master of Ceremonies. Our MIA motto, "The Kingdom of God or Nothing," is displayed in a beautiful frame while the lettering and background were done in the colors of the

Kingdom—red, white, and blue. This is the subject of many talks or expressions.

Nov. 8. At 10:30 a.m., I with several brethren attended our special meeting at the home of I.W. Barlow.

2 p.m., general dedicatory services of the Priesthood home. John Y. Barlow presided. Jos. W. Musser offered the prayer of dedication. The choir, under the direction of Sister Athleen M. Allred, performed well. About 350 people in attendance. My father Jos. S. Jessop, Richard Jessop, Marion Hammon and family, John Zenz and family, and Lynn Hunter ate dinner with us.

We then attended another service at 7:30 p.m. Here the choir sang 5 numbers and Bro. Musser said, "I don't know what machinery or means they use on the other side, but I promise you that a complete record was made and will be reproduced before the Priesthood Council on the other side of your performance this day."

Nov. 9. For days I've been lagging with a cold, so I decided to stay from work to-day and try to recuperate. Dr. Allred, thanks to the noble brother, came and treated me, and I stayed in bed all day and felt better.

At 8 p.m. I with several of my family attended a farewell party for brothers Marcus Wayman, Joe Jessop of Short Creek, Ariz., and Lynn Hunter of Kilgore, Idaho, who are called into the army of the U.S. Fred Morrison was master of ceremonies. A good program was rendered after which I conducted the dance. A cold night.

Nov. 10. Worked at the Airport.

Nov. 11. Worked at the Airport, also each day to 20th inc.

Our Eula fell about 9 or 10 feet from the stair banister knocking her completely unconscious. She soon came to but was quite sick. Dr. R. C. Allred adjusted her neck in awe and surprise, saying, "I don't see how that child even lived to come to consciousness. The spinal cord was pinched so as to shut off all life from passing thru it, it seemed to me." So we feel that again the Lord has saved her life for a noble mission to fulfill.

A cold storm of snow and rain followed three days of warm wind.

On Sunday, 15th, several men of the priesthood were invited to a royal dinner, emphasizing the motto, "The Kingdom of God or Nothing." This was a feast both spiritually and physically.

A reported lack of materials caused a day off the regular work at the Airport on Nov. 21st.

Nov. 22. Sunday. I attended our Sunday School and meeting at 2 p.m. Bro. James Ayres spoke (also some others). We bade them farewell as they (i.e.: himself and wife and daughter Ruth) leave for western Canada to-morrow. I also attended our MIA at night. I have a cold which rendered me very hoarse at nights and somewhat ill.

Nov. 23. At work as usual at Daum's job at the airport. Was transferred to a job at St. John, Utah. Edson is very lame.

Nov. 24. At 5:45 a.m., Roy Wilding of Holladay called for me. We then got Glen Nielson on 20th East, then Lyman Gerber on 37th So. 3rd East, and we drove to St. John (66 miles) in Tooele County and worked on cottage construction for R. J. Daum. Very pleasant weather.

Nov. 25. Same as 24th. Very cold wind.

Nov. 26. Thanksgiving Day. I worked at St. John. Ate very good dinner with my family at home at night.

Nov. 27, 28. Usual work. Ruth is Sweet 16 to-day and a sweet young maiden.

Edson received a letter from the Murray Draft Board (No. 15) accusing him of deserting the U.S. Army because he didn't report on Nov. 16th. He was granted two weeks furlough by a Col. at Ft. Douglas from that date. A Mrs. Erickson seems to be the big "it" at the Board No. 15, and she ignores his affidavits which have been made by Charles F. Zitting (notary public) and signed by more than 100 persons showing his help to support my family-so he is required to go into the camps. He has been taking treatments from Dr. R. C. Allred almost every day for a month or more for his sciatic lameness, and he does many little jobs for me each day and has installed two big windows at the Priesthood Home within the last few days.

Nov. 29. Sunday. I attended usual meetings on this date altho I'm somewhat ill.

Nov. 30. Usual work for me 6:15 a.m. to 8 p.m.

Edson was kept at the army camps at Ft. Douglas to-day, which makes me feel very bad. Yet I say, "Thy will, O God, be done."

After work I bot gasoline to the extent of more than 20^{00} worth because of the gas ration to-morrow. John Zenz and family visited with us and offered us their help in any way they can. They've helped us much already.

Dec. 1. After work, we visited Edson at the camp.

Orm Lavery and Mary are with us most every night. We are happy that Orm is again permitted to be with us by permits from the Hill Field camps after being away in California for several weeks.